

For restricted use only: March-April 2020.

Do not copy, sell, or distribute

THE RABBINICAL ASSEMBLY

THE SIDDUR LEV SHALEM COMMITTEE

Rabbi Edward Feld, Senior Editor and Chair

Rabbi Jan Uhrbach, Associate Editor

Rabbi David M. Ackerman

Ḥazzan Joanna Dulkin

Rabbi Amy Wallk Katz

Rabbi Cantor Lilly Kaufman

Rabbi Alan Lettofsky

Rabbi Robert Scheinberg

Rabbi Carol Levithan, ex officio

Rabbi Julie Schonfeld, ex officio

Copyright © 2016 by The Rabbinical Assembly, Inc. First edition. All rights reserved.

No part of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopy, recording or any information storage or retrieval system, except for brief passages in connection with a critical review, without permission in writing from:

The Rabbinical Assembly 3080 Broadway New York, NY 10027 www.rabbinicalassembly.org

Permissions and copyrights for quoted materials may be found on pages 463–465.

ISBN: 978-0-916219-64-2 Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data is available.

Designed, composed, and produced by Scott-Martin Kosofsky at The Philidor Company, Rhinebeck, New York. www.philidor.com

The principal Hebrew type, Milon (here in its second and third iterations), was designed and made by Scott-Martin Kosofsky; it was inspired by the work of Henri Friedlaender. The principal roman and italic is Rongel, by Mário Feliciano; the sans serif is Cronos, by Robert Slimbach. The Hebrew sans serif is Myriad Hebrew, by Robert Slimbach with Scott-Martin Kosofsky.

Printed and bound by LSC Communications, Crawfordsville, Indiana.

Fourth Printing
18 17 16 15 14 13 12 11 10 9 8 7 6 5 4

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

סדר ליל שבת ויום טוב

Shabbat and Festival Evening Service

- 3 הכנה לשבת Preparing for Shabbat
- 4 הדלקת נרות שבת Candlelighting for Shabbat
- קבלת שבת Kabbalat Shabbat: Welcoming Shabbat
- 31 עיוני שבת Shabbat Study Texts
- ערבית לשבת ויום טוב
 Shabbat and Festival Evening Service
 - קריאת שמע וברכותיה The Sh'ma and Its Blessings
 - 47 תפילת העמידה לערבית לשבת The Friday Night Amidah
 - 306 תפילת העמידה ליום טוב The Festival Amidah
 - סיום התפילה Concluding Prayers
 - 63 ספירת העומר The Counting of the Omer

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

The Added Soul of Shabbat

Toss us a soul we, who are the accumulation of so many things like the dust in our rooms.

A gasp escapes from our inner being: toss us a soul that might go up and down our spine like Jackson Pollack on a swing pouring colors randomly, and suddenly there's a picture.

Toss me a soul like a stone bouncing on top of the water sinking to the bottom of the lake so that it has a confident heart.

Toss me a soul like sacks of sand dangling from a hot air balloon so that it can freely fly.

Toss me a soul and stay close to me like someone putting in anchor.

Toss me a soul I have one already, but toss me an added soul on the eve of Shabbat toss it, like a rich man throwing change in the beggar's hat on the street.

Toss me a soul, an injection of good stuff. I who am in need of what all the well behaved and all the silent ones want a heavenly tossed soul like cleansing water

And cleanse us.

-SIVAN HAR-SHEFI

An Introductory Song Welcoming Shabbat

Y'DID NEFESH

Beloved of my soul, compassionate father, draw me, Your servant, to Your desire. Would that I could run like a gazelle, and bow before Your beauty, for I find Your love sweeter than honey or any delight.

Beautiful, splendrous light of the world, my soul is sick with love. God, please heal her by bathing her in Your serene light—then she shall surely be strengthened and healed and be Your servant forever.

Ancient One, let Your compassion flow. Have pity on the child whom You love—for I have yearned for so long to see Your luminescent power. My God, my beloved, hurry; please, do not hide!

Please, my beloved, reveal Yourself. Spread the *sukkah* of Your love over me. May the whole world be illuminated with Your glory; then shall we be glad and rejoice with You. My lover—come quickly, for the time has come—have compassion for me as in days of old.

Y'did nefesh, av ha-raḥaman, m'shokh avdakh el r'tzonakh, yarutz avdakh k'mo ayal, yishtaḥaveh mul hadarakh, ki ye-erav lo y'didutakh, mi-nofet tzuf v'khol ta-am.

Hadur, na·eh, ziv ha-olam, nafshi holat ahavatakh. ana, El na, r'fa na lah, b'harot lah no am zivakh, az tit hazek v'titrapei, v'haitah lakh shifhat olam.

Vatik, yehemu raḥamekha, v'hus na al ben ohavakh, ki zeh kamah nikhsof nikhsaf lirot b'tiferet uzakh, ana, eili, maḥmad libi, ḥushah na, v'al titalam.

Higaleih na, u-fros haviv alai, et sukkat sh'lomakh, ta·ir eretz mi-k'vodakh, nagilah v'nism'hah bakh, maher ahuv, ki va mo ed, v'honeini kimei olam.

הַקּדַּמַה

יָדִיד נַפָּשׁ, אַב הַרַחַמַן, מְשׁוֹךְ עַבְדַּךְ אֵל רְצוֹנַךְ, יָרוּץ עַבְדָּךְ כִּמוֹ אַיָּל, יִשְׁתַחֵוֵה מוּל הַדַרַךְ, פִי יֵעֲרֵב לוֹ יִדִידוּתָרְ, מִנְּפֵת צוּף וְכַל טַעַם.

הדור, נאה, זיו העולם, נפשי חולת אהבתר, אָנָא, אֵל נָא, רְפָּא נָא לָה, בְּהַרְאוֹת לָה נְעַם זִיוָךְ, אָז תִּתְחַזֵּק וְתִתְרַפֵּא, וִהָיִתָה לָךְ שִׁפִּחַת עוֹלַם.

וַתִיק, יָהַמוּ רַחַמִיךּ, וְחוּס נַא עַל בַּן אוֹהַבַרְ, בִּי זֶה בַּמָּה נִכְסוֹף נִכְסַף לְרְאוֹת בִּתִפְאֵרֶת עָזַךְ, אַנָּא, אֱלִי, מַחָמַד לָבִי, חוּשַה נַא, וָאֵל תִּתְעַלַם.

הגלה נא, ופרוש חביב עלי, את סכת שלומך, תַּאִיר אֱרֵץ מִכָּבוֹדַךְ, נָגֵילָה וְנִשְׂמְחָה בַּךְ, מהר אהוב, כי בא מועד, וחנני כימי עולם.

BELOVED OF MY SOUL T'T' נפשׁ. Written by Eleazar Azikri (1533-1600), Y'did Nefesh has become one of the favorite songs with which to introduce the Friday evening service. (Some Hasidim sing it every morning before services begin.) Y'did Nefesh was characterized by its author as a love song directed to God. The poem is built out of an acrostic of the name of God: each stanza begins with one letter of the fourletter divine name, yod-heivav-hei, and each develops the metaphor of God as lover. When sung, both Sephardic and Ashkenazic musical traditions utilize haunting melodies evoking intense desire. The version here accords with the author's handwritten manuscript, found in the library

of the Jewish Theological Seminary. For example, many printed versions leave out the word ki ("for") in the third line, though it is present in the original. Similarly, later versions substituted the word simhat ("joyful") for shifhat ("servant") in the sixth line.

compassionate father אב הרחמן. The Hebrew word for "compassionate" is derived from the same root as the word meaning "womb" (rehem). The combination of the two words thus creates a phrase that combines masculine and feminine images.

LIGHT OF THE WORLD זיו הַעוֹלָם. As the sun sets and the day's light dims, our yearning for light—spiritual light, a sense of God's presence—increases. Here, the poet longs for the spark (ziv) of divine light that animates all creation and nourishes our souls. By the last stanza of the poem, this spark no longer seems sufficient; we pray that the spark expand to a radiant glory, illuminating all.

HER לה. The Hebrew word for soul (nefesh) is feminine. In addition, the aspect of God found in this world, within us, is thought of in mystical Jewish literature as the feminine apect of the Divine, the Shekhinah.

one of the aspects of the Divine.

For restricted use only: March-April 20 and the appears of the Divine Do not copy, sell, or distribute

10 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 10 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

Finding Our Way

Prayer is no panacea, no substitute for action. It is, rather, like a beam thrown from a flashlight before us into the darkness. It is in this light that we who grope, stumble, and climb, discover where we stand, what surrounds us, and the course which we should choose.

—ABRAHAM JOSHUA HESCHEL

Pilgrimage

We may understand our days to be a pilgrimage in time, from the six days of the work week to the experience of a day of rest, holy time. The generation that left Egypt and wandered in the wilderness never reached their destination, the place of God's "rest." But every Friday evening, we have the opportunity to make the journey anew—this time with an openness that will enable us to truly enter "the land" and come close to the Divine.

I Found
Myself Yearning
I found myself yearning
yearning without any
threshold

no threshold at which to stop no threshold for peace

so I created within me thresholds, thresholds to stop and to see

I inscribed within myself stairs, stairs to see heaven

and a ray of peace touched me

—MIRIAM BARUKH ḤALFI

X

LET US GO and sing to ADONAI, let us trumpet praise to our protector. Filled with thanks, let us greet God, raising our voice in song.

Great is Adonai, a greater sovereign than all other deities. God's hands formed the earth's deep, mountain crests, too, are God's work; the sea is God's, for God made it; dry land was fashioned by God's hands.

Come, then, let us bow and kneel, let us bend our knees, in the presence of Adonai, who formed us.

L'khu n'ran'nah ladonai, nari ah l'tzur yisheinu. N'kadmah fanav b'todah, bizmirot nari ah lo. Ki El gadol Adonai, u-melekh gadol al kol elohim. Asher b'yado meḥk'rei aretz, v'to afot harim lo. Asher lo hayam v'hu asahu, v'yabeshet yadav yatzaru. Bo u nishtahaveh v'nikhra ah,

nivr'khah lifnei Adonai oseinu.

לְכוּ נְרַנְּנָה לֵיהוה, נָרֶיעָה לְצוּר יִשְׁעֵנוּ. נְקַדְּמָה פָנָיו בְּתוֹדָה, בִּזִמְרוֹת נָרֵיעַ לוֹ.

פִּי אֵל נָדוֹל יהוה, וּמֶלֶךְ נָדוֹל עַל כְּל־אֶלהִים. אֲשֶׁר בְּיָדוֹ מֶחְקְבִיִי אֵרֶץ,

וְתוֹעֲפּוֹת הָרִים לוֹ. אֲשֶׁר לוֹ הַיָּם וְהוּא עָשֶׂהוּ, וִיבֵשֶׁת יָדִיו יָצֵרוּ.

בְּאוּ נִשְׁתַּחֲנֶה וְנִכְרֶעָה, נִבְרְכָה לִפְנֵי יהוה עשֵׁנוּ.

continued

PSALM 95. We may visualize this psalm as a pilgrimage song. The leader calls upon the assembled to come on a pilgrimage, and participants join in a mood of joyous celebration. Observing the crowd, the leader then issues a warning to the participants: the generation that wandered in the wilderness had closed their hearts and covered their eyes-seeing only the difficulties, but not the majesty, of the enterprise—and so did not enter God's "resting place." The poet asks us to join this pilgrimage with the faith that, despite obstacles, we will greet the one who has fashioned heaven and earth.

TRUMPET נְרְיעָה. The root of the Hebrew word is the same as that describing the

call of the shofar: *t'ruah*. Our voices, when raised in praise, become the trumpets announcing God's arrival.

PROTECTOR לְצוֹר Literally "rock," and sometimes translated that way. In many places in the Bible God is called by this name. Protecting fortresses and city walls were built on rocky high places. Thus, in addition to suggesting solidity and reliability, the metaphor implies protection and security. The following word, yisheinu, comes from a root that can denote victory, successful defense, or rescue; here, the likely reference is to the secure defense that God provides.

A GREATER SOVEREIGN THAN ALL OTHER DEITIES הַּמֶלֶהְ בָּדוֹל Literally, "the sovereign greater than all divine beings (*elohim*)." The biblical reference may be either to forces in nature worshipped as gods, or to gods worshipped by other peoples.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

11 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 11 סדר ליל שבת יקבלת שבת 11 סדר ליל שבת יקבלת שבת

From the Song of Songs שָׁחוֹרָה אֵנִי וְנָאוָה בְּנוֹת ירושלים באהלי קדר ביריעות שלמה. אַל תראוני שאַני שחרחרת ששופתני השמש בָנֵי אָמִי נִחֲרוּ בִי שמני נטרה את־הכּרמים ברמי שלי לא נטרתי. הַגִּידַה לִּי שֻאַהַבַה נַפִּשִׁי אַיכַה תָרְעֵה אֵיכָה תַּרִבִּיץ בַּצָהָרָיִם שַלַּמָה אָהְיֵה כַּעֹטִיָה על עדרי חבריק. אָם לא תַדְעִי לַךְ הַיַּפַה בנשים צָאִי לַךְּ בִּעָקָבֵי הַצֹּאַן ורעי אַת־גִדיֹתיִיך עַל מִשְׁכִּנוֹת הַרֹעִים.

Daughters of Jerusalem, I am sunburned, yet beautiful, dark like the tents of Kedar, beautiful like Solomon's pavilions.

Don't stare at me for being burnt by the sun—
my brothers were jealous of me,
they made me guard the vineyards—
I could not tend my own vines.

Tell me, my beloved:
Where do you pasture?
Where does your flock rest at noon?
Why should I be a wanderer following your friends' flocks?

O, loveliest of women!
If you have no idea,
follow the tracks of the herds,
and graze your goats
close by the sheds of the shepherds.

—song of songs 1:5-8

For Adonal is our God and we are God's flock, sheep in God's caring hands.

If only you would listen today to God's voice, and not become hard-hearted like the people at Merivah, like that time at Massah—in the desert, when your ancestors tried Me, and tested Me, though they had seen what I had wrought.

► For forty years I was troubled by that generation, and I said, "These are a people whose hearts have gone astray; they do not know My way," so, in anger, I swore they would not enter My rest.

Ki hu eloheinu va-anaḥnu am marito v'tzon yado, hayom im b'kolo tishma-u.
Al takshu l'vavkhem kimrivah,
k'yom masah bamidbar.
Asher nisuni avoteikhem,
b'hanuni gam ra-u fo-oli.

Arba·im shanah akut b'dor, va-omar am to·ei leivav hem, v'hem lo yadu d'rakhai.
Asher nishbati v'api, im y'vo·un el m'nuḥati.

Psalm 95

פִי הוּא אֶלֹהֵינוּ וַאֲנַחְנוּ עַם מַרְעִיתוֹ וְצֹאן יָדוֹ, הַיּוֹם, אִם בְּקֹלוֹ תִשְׁמֵעוּ. אַל תַּקְשׁוּ לְבַרְכֶם כִּמְרִיכָה, בְּיוֹם מַפָּה בַּמִּדְבָּר. אֲשֶׁר נִסְּוּנִי אֲבוֹתֵיכֶם, בְּחָנְוּנִי גַּם רָאוּ פְעֲלִי. ▶ אַרְבָּעִים שָׁנָה אָקוּט בְּדוֹר,

אַרְבָּעִים שָנָה אָקוּט בְּדוֹר,
 וָאמֵר עַם תֹעֵי לֵבָב הֵם,
 וְהֵם לֹא יָדְעוּ דְרָבָי.
 אֲשֶׁר נִשְׁבַּעְתִי בְאַפִּי,
 אָם יְבֹאוּן אֶל מְנוּחָתִי.

IF ONLY YOU WOULD LISTEN TODAY TO GOD'S VOICE היום אם בקלו תשמעו. The psalm suggests that we have the opportunity to hear God's voice every day. But in its context here, "today" comes to refer specifically to Shabbat—a day on which the mystics believed that we can especially feel God's presence and hear God's call. As if in fulfillment of this prospect, the sixth psalm in this Friday night series (page 21) resounds with references to the "voice of God."

that there was no water and seeking to return to Egypt. The place was therefore called Massah/"test" and Merivah/"quarrel" (Exodus 17:7).

MY REST מְנוּחָתִי. In its biblical context, the reference is to the Land of Israel, which the wilderness generation did not enter. But here, in the service welcoming Shabbat, "rest" has a temporal rather than a spatial sense and it refers to the Shabbat day itself. We might also hear the overtones of an ultimate "rest"—an eternal state of being with God.

song of songs 1:5-8 (opposite page, far left) expresses both love and desire on the part of the lover, and also her distance from her beloved—the difficulty in finding him. Similarly, Psalm 95 declares the love of God yet describes the way in which the people Israel distanced themselves from God's will and desire. Underneath the awareness of distance is the expression of deep yearning.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

12 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 12 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 13 סדר ליל שבת יקבלת שבת 13 סדר ליל שבת 15 סדר ליל שבת

Sing to Adonai A New Song

The Ḥasidic master Elimelekh of Lizhensk taught: During the six days of the week, we reach toward the Divine through the work we do in the world, but on Shabbat we reach toward God through prayer and song.

Midrashic Interpretations

"A new song"—to the one who makes everything new.

-MIDRASH ON PSALMS

"A new song"—for the divine spirit has entered me anew.

-MIDRASH ON PSALMS

Ḥasidic Interpretations

At each stage of our religious development, as our sense of God's wonder deepens, we sing differently to God—we sing a new song.

—LEVI YITZḤAK OF BERDITCHEV

Each day is new and deserves a new song.

—LEVI YITZḤAK

OF BERDITCHEV

Shabbat moment

... What you have made, what you have spoiled let go.
Let twilight empty the crowded rooms quiet the jostling colors to hues of swirling water pearls of fog.

This is the time for letting time go like a released balloon dwindling. Tilt your neck and let your face open to the sky like a pond catching light drinking the darkness.

-MARGE PIERCY

ב

SING TO ADONAI a new song; sing to ADONAI, all the earth; sing to ADONAI, praise God's name; day after day, tell of God's deliverance.

Tell the nations of God's glory; speak of God's wonders among all peoples. For Adonai is great, surely to be praised, more revered than other gods. For the gods of the nations are man-made idols, but Adonai fashioned the very heavens.

Grandeur and glory are God's honor guard, strength and joy where God is found.

Offer to Adonal, peoples of the world, offer to Adonal honor and strength.

Offer to Adonal the honor due God's name, bring a gift of thanksgiving and enter God's presence.

Shiru ladonai shir ḥadash, shiru ladonai kol ha-aretz. Shiru ladonai bar'khu sh'mo, basru miyom l'yom y'shu ato.

Sapru va-goyim k'vodo, b'khol ha-amim niflotav. Ki gadol Adonai u-m'hulal me'od, nora hu al kol elohim. Ki kol elohei ha-amim elilim, vadonai shamayim asah.

Hod v'hadar l'fanav, oz v'tiferet b'mikdasho. Havu ladonai mishp'ḥot amim, havu ladonai kavod va-oz. Havu ladonai k'vod sh'mo, se'u minḥah u-vo-u l'hatzrotav. שִׁירוּ לַיהוה כְּל־הָאֶרֶץ. שִׁירוּ לַיהוה בְּרְכוּ שְׁמוֹ, בַּשְּׂרוּ מִיּוֹם לְיוֹם יְשׁוּעָתוֹ. סַפְּרוּ בִגּוֹיִם כְּבוֹדוֹ, בְּכְל־הָעַמִּים נִפְלְאוֹתִיוּ. כִּי בְּל־אֻלֹהֵי הָעַמִּים אֱלִילִים, נִיהוה שָׁמַיִם עָשָּׁה. תֹז וְתִפְּאֶרֶת בְּמִקְדָּשׁוֹ. הַבְּוּ לַיהוה מִשְׁפְּחוֹת עַמִּים, הַבְּוּ לַיהוה מִשְׁפְּחוֹת עַמִּים,

continued

PSALM 96 begins a series of four psalms that alternate between exultant song and the declaration of God as sovereign: Psalms 96 and 98 both commence with the words "Sing to Adonai a new song" and Psalms 97 and 99 with "Adonai reigns." The two themes are intertwined on Shabbat, as Jewish mystics remark: our songs are God's crown.

Psalm 96 envisions a world in which God alone is worshipped, but its insistent particularism may disturb some modern ears. The poet, though, pointedly associates God's "greatness" with the establishment of justice throughout the world. This universal ethical vision is the new song that will be sung—a song that the poet exuberantly expresses.

SING TO ADONAI A NEW SONG שֶׁירוּ לֵיהוה שִׁיר חָדָשׁ The prophet Isaiah expresses a similar thought: "Sing

to Adonai a new song, God's praise from the ends of the earth—from those who go down to the sea and from all that is in the sea, from the coastlands and their inhabitants. Let the desert and its towns cry aloud, the villages where Kedar dwells; let Sela's inhabitants shout, let them call out from the peaks of the mountains. Let them do honor to Adonai and tell of God's glory in the coastlands" (Isaiah 42:10–12). The psalmist may have reworked the prophetic message to create this poem.

שאו מנחה ובאו לחצרותיו.

הַבִּוּ לַיהוה כִּבוֹד שָׁמוֹ,

שירוּ לַיהוה שִיר חַדַשׁ,

GODS ... MAN-MADE IDOLS אֲלִילִים ... אֱלִילִים The Hebrew word elilim came to be understood in later Judaism as a word meaning "idols," as reflected in this translation. However, the word is literally a diminutive form of the word for "gods," and in its earlier usage probably meant actual deities. In his commentary to the Book of Psalms, Robert Alter remarks: "The language here harks back to a period when Adonai was thought of not as the one exclusive deity but as the most powerful of the gods, though it is unclear whether the formulation in this psalm reflects active belief or merely a linguistic survival." As Alter notes, the psalm goes on to claim that God is the exclusive ruler over nature.

GRANDEUR AND GLORY הַּוֹדְ וְהַדֶּר. Grandeur and glory are depicted as a kind of advance guard before God's appearance. Alternatively, the chorus of worshippers offering up praises may be understood to constitute the glorification of God.

where god is found בְּמִקְדָּשׁוֹ. Literally, "Temple." Now we learn that the poet is standing in the Temple, turned inward toward God, yet imagining the whole world as present.

For restricted use only: Maronstitute the glorification of God.

where God is appearance. Alternatively, the constitute the glorification of God.

where God is Found שָּׁמְקְּדָשׁוֹ Litera

Do not copy, sell, or distribute

continued

13 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

From the Song of Songs

הַנַּךְ יַפַה רַעִיַתִי הָנַּךְ יַפַה עֵינַיִךְ יוֹנִים. הִנָּךְ יָפֵה דוֹדִי אַף נַעִים אַף עַרְשֵׂנוּ רַעֵנַנָה. קרות בַּתֵינוּ אַרְזִים ַרַהִיטֵנוּ בִּרוֹתִים. אַנִי חַבַצֵלֵת הַשַּׁרוֹן שושנת העמקים. בַּשׁוֹשַׁנַה בֵּין הַחוֹחִים בֶּן רַעִיַתִי בֵּין הַבַּנוֹת. בַּתַפָּוּחַ בַּעֲצֵי הַיַּעַר בֵן דּוֹדִי בֵּין הַבַּנִים בָּצְלּוֹ חָמֵּדְתִּי וָיַשְׁבְתִי ופריו מתוק לחבי.

You are beautiful, my beloved; you are beautiful, with eyes like doves.

You are handsome, my beloved, oh so graceful! Our couch is a flourishing garden, the beams of our house, the

cedars,

the rafters, the cypresses.

I am a rose of Sharon, a lily of the valley.

Like a lily among the thorns, so is my beloved among the young women.

Like an apple tree in a vast forest. so is my beloved among the

young men: in its shadow, desire grew in me

and I lingered, its fruit sweet on my tongue.

—song of songs 1:15-2:3

Bow to Adonal in the glory of this holy place; tremble before God's presence, all who dwell on earth. Announce among the nations, "ADONAI reigns" the land is firm and will not be moved; peoples will be truthfully judged.

- ► The heavens shall be glad and the earth rejoice, the sea in its fullness roar; the meadows and all that grows in them exult. Even the trees of the forest shall sing praise as Adonai comes. comes to judge the earth, judging lands with righteousness and peoples with divine truth. Hishtahavu ladonai b'hadrat kodesh. hilu mi-panav kol ha-aretz.
- ► Yism'hu ha-shamayim v'tagel ha-aretz, yiram hayam u-m'lo.o. Ya·aloz sadai v'khol asher bo, az y'ran'nu kol atzei ya·ar. Lifnei Adonai ki va. ki va lishpot ha-aretz, yishpot teiveil b'tzedek, v'amim be-emunato.

Psalm 96

Imru va-goyim Adonai malakh, af tikon teiveil bal timot, תהלים צו yadin amim b'meisharim.

השתחוו ליהוה בהדרת קדש, חֵילוּ מִפַּנִיו כַּל־הַאַרֵץ. אָמְרוּ בַגּוֹיִם יהוה מֶלַךְ, אַף תַּכּוֹן תַבֶל בַּל תַמוֹט, יַדִין עַמִּים בָּמֵישַׁרִים. ישמחו השמים ותגל הארץ,

יָרְעַם הַיַּם וּמְלֹאוֹ, יַעֲלוֹ שָּׂדֵי וְכָל אֲשֶׁר בּוֹ, אָז יִרַנִּנוּ כָּל־עֲצֵי יָעַר. לִפְנֵי יהוה כִּי בַא, כי בא לשפט הארץ, ישפט תבל בצדק, וִעַמִּים בַאֱמוּנַתוֹ.

THIS HOLY PLACE קדש. Undoubtedly, the psalmist was referring to the Temple. But those who included this psalm in the Friday night liturgy could imagine that the service they were conducting welcomed the presence of God no less than the ancient Temple service had done. Indeed, although the synagogue is called "the little Temple," the truest successor to the "holy place" of the Temple may well be Shabbat itself (holy time) and the community of worshippers striving to fulfill God's injunction to be a "holy nation."

COMES TO JUDGE THE еактн כי בא לשפט הַאַרץ. Ultimately, the joy in God's presence results from the reign of justice that God inaugurates.

DIVINE TRUTH באמונתו. Although the more literal biblical meaning of emunah may be "faithfulness," later Judaism understood the word as "truth." Thus, we respond to a b'rakhah with the word "Amen"—derived from the same root—acknowledging our agreement that the statement is true.

song of songs 1:15-2:3 (opposite page, far left). The lovers enter into a dialogue, enchanting each other as desire and longing are building. For the rabbis, this poetic language captured their yearning for a more palpable connection with the non-corporeal God. Thus, the midrash (Song of Songs Rabbah 2:2) understands this metaphor of the delightful taste of fruit to be symbolic of Sinai, when Israel began to speak words of Torah, like fruit, sweet on our tongues.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

14 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 14 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

Adonai Reigns

One should have the same degree of expectation in welcoming Shabbat as one would have greeting a sovereign.

-MAIMONIDES

A Poem to the Paper Bridge

Oh, paper bridge, lead me into your land,
White and constant and mild.
I am tired of the desert where manna was strewn
Made of milk and honey and bread.

A simple people, with their earthen jugs,
With children, with cattle,
with tears,
Constructed a paper bridge
of such strength
It withstands the destruction
of years....

Lead me, paper bridge, in your land,
The one we have built with honest hands,
In the stark light of need and in pureness of heart,
No person was tormented and no child shamed.

There, a sapling still blooms, There, a rooster crows on, There, the brilliance of daybreak Announces a new dawn.

> — KADYA MOLODOWSKY (translated by Kathryn Hellerstein)

٦

ADONAI REIGNS: let the earth be glad, the many distant lands rejoice.

Clouds and thick darkness surround the Divine; righteousness and justice secure God's throne. Fire goes before God, consuming besiegers round about.

Flashes of lightning illumine the land; the earth watches and trembles—mountains melt like wax at the approach of Adonai, at the approach of the master of all the earth.

The heavens tell of God's righteousness and all the nations see God's glory.

continued

Adonai malakh tagel ha-aretz, yism'hu iyim rabim.
Anan va-arafel s'vivav, tzedek u-mishpat m'khon kiso.
Esh l'fanav telekh, u-t'lahet saviv tzarav.
Hei-iru v'rakav teiveil, ra-atah va-taḥel ha-aretz.
Harim ka-donag namasu mi-lifnei Adonai, mi-lifnei adon kol ha-aretz.
Higidu ha-shamayim tzidko, v'ra-u khol ha-amim k'vodo.

٦

יהוה מָלָך תָּגֵל הָאֵנֶ־ץְ, יִשְּׂמְחוּ אִיִּים רַבִּים. עָנָן וַעֲרָפֶל סְבִיבִיוּ, צֶדֶק וּמִשְׁפָּט מְבוֹן בִּסְאוֹ. אַש לְפָנָיו תֵּלֵך, וּתְלַהֵט סָבִיב צָרָיוּ. הַאִירוּ בְרָקִיו תֵּבל, הָנִיח כַּדּוֹנֵג נָמַסוּ מִלֹפְנֵי יהוה, מִלֹפְנֵי אֲדוֹן כָּל־הָאֵנֶ־ץְ. הִגִּידוּ הַשָּׁמִים צְּדְקוֹ, וְרָאוּ כָל־הָעַמִּים בְּבוֹדוֹ.

continued

PSALM 97 pictures an imagined future time in which God descends to the earth, righteousness reigns, and those who have kept faith during dark times are rewarded by seeing God's light. The poet repeatedly speaks of rejoicing and gladness, beginning with universal celebration but becoming increasingly particularistic: first, the earth is gladdened at God's appearance; then, Zion and Judah; and finally, the individuals who have remained faithful to God.

Psalm 97 is the first of two psalms in this series emphasizing God's sovereignty. The mystics who compiled the Kabbalat Shabbat service experienced Shabbat as a moment when God is

"crowned," for creation is now complete and therefore God is truly sovereign. On Shabbat, when we rest and devote ourselves to spiritual activities, we come closest to experiencing the fullness of God's creation and God's presence. It is then, in our peacefulness and in our praise, that our songs, as it were, form God's crown.

ILLUMINE. הַאִּירוּ The switch in Hebrew from future tense to past tense does not necessarily mean that the reference is to an event in the historical past. Rather, the repeated shifting of tenses in this poem conveys the author's assuredness that the events described here will surely take place—they are as real to the poet as any event in the past, and so we translate in the present tense.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

15 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT אבת · קבלת שבת 15 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

From the Song of Songs
יוֹנְתִי בְּחַגְנֵי הַשֶּלֵע
בְּחַגָּי הַמַּדְנִה הַרְאִינִי אֶת־מַרְאַיִּךְ הַיְּאִינִי אֶת־מְרֹאַיִּךְ הַיִּיקוֹלֵךְ עָרֵב וּמַרְאֵיִךְ נָאנֶה. אֶחֲזוּ לֵנוּ שׁוּעָלִים שוּעָלִים קְטַנִּים מְחַבְּלִים בְּרָמִים וּכְרָמֵינוּ סְמָדַר. וּכְרָמֵינוּ סְמָדַר. בְּשׁוֹשַׁנִּים.

Dodi li va-ani lo, ha-ro-eh bashoshanim.

עֵד שֶׁיְפָּוּחַ הַיּוֹם וְנֵסוּ הַצְּלָלִים סֹב דְּמֵה לְּךּ דוֹדִי לִצְבִי אוֹ לְעְפֶּר הָאַיָּלִים עַל הָרֵי בֵּתָר.

O my dove in the crevice of the rock, in the covert of the cliff—let me see you, let me hear your voice, for your voice is sweet and you are beautiful.

Hold back the foxes for us, the little foxes that steal among the vines, for our vines are blossoming.

My beloved is mine and I am his, the one who shepherds amidst the lilies.

Before the day breathes its last, and the shadows flee, come round, my love—be like a gazelle, or a wild stag—through the cleft in the mountains.

-song of songs 2:14-17

Worshippers of idols be shamed for praising false gods; all that is deemed supreme bow before God.

Zion hears of it and rejoices, the cities of Judah exult, as You, Adonai, pass judgment.

You, Adonal, are above all that is earthly, exalted over all that is worshipped as divine.

► Those who love Adonal hate evil; God protects the lives of the faithful, saving them from the hands of the sinful.

Light is sown for the righteous and joy for the upright.

Rejoice in Adonai, you righteous people, and thank God as you pronounce the divine holy name.

Yeivoshu kol ovdei fesel, ha-mit-hal'lim ba-elilim, hishtaḥavu lo kol elohim. Shamah va-tismaḥ tziyon, va-tageilnah b'not y'hudah, l'ma-an mishpatekha Adonai. Ki atah Adonai elyon al kol ha-aretz, me'od na-aleita al kol elohim.

► Ohavei Adonai sinu ra, shomer nafshot ḥasidav, miyad r'sha·im yatzileim. Or zaru·a la-tzadik, u-l'yishrei lev simḥah. Simḥu tzadikim badonai, v'hodu l'zeikher kodsho.

Psalm 97

יַבְשׁוּ בְּל־עֹבְדֵי פֶּסֶל
הַמְּתְהַלְלִים בָּאֶלִילִים,
הִשְּתְהַוּוּ לּוֹ בְּל־אֱלֹהִים.
שַׁמְעָה וַתִּשְׁמַח צִיּוֹן,
וַתְּגֵלְנָה בְּנוֹת יְהוּדָה,
לְמַעַן מִשְׁפָּטֶיךְ יהוה.
בְּי אַתָּה יהוה עֵלְיוֹן עַל בְּל־הָאֵבֶץ,
מְאֹד נַעֲלֵיתָ עַל בְּל־אֱלֹהִים.
שֹׁמֵר נַפְשׁוֹת חֲסִידִיו,
שֹׁמֵר נַפְשׁוֹת חֲסִידִיו,
מִיִּד רְשָׁעִים יַצִּילֵם.
מִיִּד רְשָׁעִים יַצִּילֵם.
וּלְיִשְׁנִי לֵב שִׁמְחָה.
וּלְיִשְׁנִי לֵב שִׁמְחָה.
יְהוֹדוּ לְזֵבֶר קְּדְשׁוֹּ.
יְהוֹדוּ לְזֵבֶר קְּדְשׁוֹ.

LIGHT IS SOWN FOR THE RIGHTEOUS אור זרע לצדיק. The poet now utilizes a metaphor that unlocks the mystery of the confusion of tenses in the psalm. Just as in some sense the planting of the seed anticipates the harvest, so too God's creation anticipates a world of righteousness. The future promise is already present as an actuality, having been implanted there from the very beginning of time, but its presence has remained hidden.

THE DIVINE HOLY NAME
לְזֵכֶר קְּדְשׁוֹ. The Hebrew can have at least three different meanings. The word kodsho can refer to God's sanctuary, God's holy place; the phrase would then be translated, "Thank God as one did in God's sanctuary."

Alternatively, it can refer

to an essential "quality" of God, holiness, and the phrase would be translated, "Thank God for the sake of God's holiness." Finally, as we chose to translate it here, it may mean God's holy name. To pronounce God's holy name is to both revere God and enter into a personal relationship with God. Each of these interpretations has had its advocates among translators of this passage.

song of songs 2:14-17 (opposite page, far left). The lovers are hidden from each other, separated by a seemingly dangerous and threatening world. Each yearns to find the other while there is still time. So too, Psalm 97 speaks of the promise of experiencing God's presence here on earth, despite periods of distance and the seeming hiddenness of the Divine.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

16 SHABBAT - KABBALAT SHABBAT

Sing

When we sing the words of a prayer, we are actually expressing ourselves in two languages simultaneously—one of words with limits and definitions, and one decidedly limitless with an immense power of its own. Alone, music can affect us emotionally, changing our happiness to introspection or sorrow to joy; it also affects us physically, actually raising or lowering our breath and heart rate. So it is only natural that music would be a necessary tool to communicate with God, who addresses and moves us in ways both articulable and indefinable, and who is limited in the imagination of our minds but limitless as the object of the longing of our hearts.

-MICHAEL BOINO

To Take the First Step

To take the first step—
To sing a new song—
Is to close one's eyes
and dive
into unknown waters.
For a moment knowing nothing
risking all—
But then to discover

The waters are friendly
The ground is firm.
And the song—
the song rises again.
Out of my mouth
come words lifting the wind.
And I hear
for the first
the song
that has been in my heart
silent
unknown
even to me.

—питн н. sohn

٦

A PSALM
SING TO ADONAI a new song,
for ADONAI has wrought wonders;
God's right hand and holy arm
have brought deliverance.

Adonal declared deliverance; as nations looked on, God's righteousness was revealed.

God dealt faithfully and kindly with the house of Israel; the very ends of the earth saw our God's saving power.

ontinued

Shiru ladonai shir ḥadash, ki nifla-ot asah, hoshi-ah lo y'mino u-z'ro-a kodsho. Hodia Adonai y'shu-ato, l'einei ha-goyim gilah tzidkato. Zakhar ḥasdo ve-emunato l'veit yisrael, ra-u khol afsei aretz et y'shuat eloheinu. מִזְמוֹר שִׁירוּ לַיהוה שִׁיר חָדָשׁ, פִּי נִפְּלָאוֹת עָשָּה, הוֹשִיעָה לוֹ יְמִינוֹ וּזְרְוֹעַ קְדְשׁוֹ. הוֹדְיעַ יהוה יְשׁוּעָתוֹ, לְעֵינֵי הַגּוֹיִם גִּלָּה צִדְקָתוֹ. זְכַר חַסְדּוֹ וָאֱמוּנָתוֹ לְבֵית יִשְׂרָאֵל, רָאוּ כָל־אַפְּסֵי אֶרֶץ אֵת יְשׁוּעַת אֱלֹהֵינוּ. רָאוּ כָל־אַפְּסֵי אֵרֶץ אֵת יְשׁוּעַת אֱלֹהֵינוּ.

PSALM 98. Like Psalm 96, this psalm, too, begins with "Sing to Adonai a new song." If anything, this second psalm is even more exuberant than the previous one, describing the musical instruments and human voices accompanying and enhancing the sounds that nature emits at the presence of God. For the psalmist, the moment is fast approaching when all the earth—and every nation—will see God's truths.

SING TO ADONAL A NEW

song שֵׁירוּ לַיהוה שִׁיר חָדָשׁ.

Rashi (1040–1105, northern France)—following the Midrash on Psalms—comments that this new song will be sung at the moment of the final redemption. Shabbat is a taste of that redemptive moment and therefore a proper setting for the new song. Indeed, perhaps our ability to search out and sing "new songs"—new pathways to God—is itself part of the redemptive process.

GOD'S RIGHT HAND ... BROUGHT DELIVER-ANCE הוֹשְיעָה לוֹ יְמֵינוֹ ... Menaḥem Meiri (d. 1310, Provence) comments that as long as injustice reigns in the world, it is as if God is in exile and needs to be redeemed.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

17 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 17 סדר ליל שבת - קבלת שבת 17 סדר ליל שבת 17 סדר ליל

From the Song of Songs שִּׁימֵנִי כַחוֹתַם עַל לְבֵּךְ קַחוֹתַם עַל זְרוֹעֵךְּ פי עוה כמות אהבה קשה כשאול קנאה רַשָּׁפֶיהָ רִשְׁפֵּי אֵשׁ שַׁלְהֵבֶתִיָה.

> בַיִם רַבִּים לא יוּכָלוּ לְכַבּוֹת אַת־הַאַהַבַה ונהרות לא ישטפוה אם יתן איש את־כּל־ הוֹן בֵּיתוֹ בַּאַהֲבַה בוז יַבוּזוּ לוֹ.

Set me as a seal upon your heart, as a band on your arm, for love is as strong as death, its jealousies as fierce as hellfire, its pangs are fiery burning flames.

Even vast seas cannot extinguish love, nor can quick-flowing rivers drown it. But were someone to spend all their wealth to buy love, surely that person would be laughed at and scorned.

—song of songs 8:6-7

Call out to Adonai, all the earth; break out in joyful singing. Sing to Adonal to the music of the lyre; lyre and voices making music together; with horns and shofar cries, trumpet the presence of the Sovereign, ADONAI.

Let the sea and all that is in it roar. the earth and all who inhabit it thunder; let rivers clap hands, while mountains sing in harmony,

▶ greeting Adonal, who comes to judge the earth judging the world with justice and the nations with truth.

Hariu ladonai kol ha-aretz, pitz·hu v'ran'nu v'zameiru. Zamru ladonai b'khinor, b'khinor v'kol zimrah Ba-hatzotz'rot v'kol shofar hariu lifnei ha-melekh Adonai. Yiram hayam u-m'lo·o, teiveil v'yosh'vei vah. N'harot yimha·u khaf, yahad harim y'raneinu.

Lifnei Adonai ki va lishpot ha-aretz, vishpot teiveil b'tzedek v'amim b'meisharim.

הַרִיעוּ לַיהוה כַּל־הַאַרִץ, פִּצְחוּ וַרַנִּנוּ וַזַּמֵּרוּ. זַמָּרוּ לַיהוה בָּכְנּוֹר, בכנור וקול זמרה, בַּחֲצֹצְרוֹת וְקוֹל שׁוֹפָר, הַרִיעוּ לִפְנֵי הַמֵּלֵךְ יהוה. יָרעַם הַיַּם וּמְלֹאוֹ, תבל וִישָׁבֵי בָה. נָהַרוֹת יִמְחֵאוּ כַף, יַחַד הָרִים יִרַנֵּנוּ. לְפָנֵי יהוה כִּי בַא לְשַׁפּט הַאַרַץ, ▶ יִשְׁפִּט תַבֵל בָּצֶדֶק וְעַמִּים בְּמֵישָׁרִים.

תהלים צח

CALL OUT TO ADONAL ALL THE EARTH הריעוּ ליהוה בל־הארץ. The psalmist continues to elaborate on the theme (introduced in Psalm 96) that not only we but all of creation reioices and praises God. On Shabbat, our wonder at natureand our sensitivity to the interconnectedness of all creation—is deepened. By the time we reach Psalm 92, the Song of the Day of Shabbat (page 27), we may sense that we are joining a song that all of creation sings each week.

LET RIVERS CLAP HANDS נהרות ימחאוּ כף. The prophet Isaiah similarly promises: "You shall leave [the Baby-

Ionian exile] in joy and be led home secure; before you, mount and hill shall shout aloud, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands" (55:12). Indeed, our poet may have based the imagery here on Isaiah's prophecy. Here, though, God's judgment is given universal meaning.

song of songs 8:6-7 (opposite page, far left). In Psalm 98, the psalmist sings ecstatically of God's presence. Here, the lover in the Song of Songs sings with a full heart a paean to love. In the allegorical interpretation of the book, the love that is expressed is the people Israel's love of God. This love transcends all limits of the natural. physical world. It cannot be obtained through possessions nor in an acquisitive mindset, but it can be sensed and nurtured. The experience of Shabbat can be the expression of such spiritual riches. And as Kabbalat Shabbat progresses, we move from yearning to the full-throated expressions of love.

The Hebrew refers to Sheol, which is the name of the biblical netherworld that the dead occupy. The translation "hellfire" attempts to convey an equivalent contemporary image for a quite different biblical concept.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

18 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

The Cherubim

When the people Israel would do the will of their creator, the cherubim would face one another; but when the people Israel would sin, they would turn away from each other.

—BABYLONIAN TALMUD

The Presence of Evil

So long as evil is present in the world, God is not whole.

-MIDRASH ON PSALMS

Justice

In a nomadic society the strict moral system rested ultimately on the principle of vengeance. When a murder was committed, the relatives of the dead man were enjoined and empowered to exact retribution from the killer and his kinsmen. The prophets transformed vengeance into justice and then proceeded to deepen its meaning to include mercy and lovingkindness. These, they taught, were the attributes of God and must govern the relations of men.

-ROBERT GORDIS

П

Adonal reigns: nations tremble; the one enthroned amidst the cherubim makes the world quake.

Adonal is great in Zion, above all nations. They shall acknowledge Your name, saying: "Great, awe-inspiring, Holy One."

A sovereign's strength lies in the love of justice, and You forged the paths of truth, judging Jacob righteously and justly.

Exalt Adonai, our God; bow down before God, the Holy One.

continued

Adonai malakh yirg'zu amim, yoshev k'ruvim tanut ha-aretz.
Adonai b'tziyon gadol, v'ram hu al kol ha-amim.
Yodu shim-kha gadol v'nora kadosh hu.
V'oz melekh mishpat ahev, atah konanta meisharim, mishpat u-tzedakah b'ya-akov atah asita.
Rom'mu Adonai eloheinu, v'hishtaḥavu lahadom raglav kadosh hu.

This invitation to enter Shabbat is taken from a contemporary Tel Aviv prayer community and looks to Shabbat as an island of redemption.

Blessed is your coming,
Shabbat, blessed is your coming—
Bring with you rest and peace following a tumultuous week filled with so many demands.
Bring the space in which, with others and alone, we can shape an infinity of dreams.

Bring the hour of forgiveness, in which to hear the pounding heart of another human being.
Blessed is your coming,
Shabbat.

Blessed is your creator, blessed is your light.

—BEIT TEFILAH YISRAELI, SIDDUR EREV SHABBAT תוף בּוֹאֵף שַׁבָּת, בּוֹאֵף בּרוּף, Barukh bo-eikh shabbat, bo-eikh barukh,

הָבִיאִי נָא עִמֵּךְ אֶת־הַמַּרְגּוֹעֵ, אֶת־הַשַּׁלְוָה שֶׁלְּאַחַר שָׁבְּוּעַ רַב־פָּנִים שֶׁל הֲמֻלַּת עָמָל, אֵין סוֹף שֶל חֲלוֹמוֹת, בְּיַחַד וּלְבַד, אֶת־שְׁעַת הַמְּחִילוֹת, שֶׁבָּה נוּכַל לִשְׁמְעַ אֶת־פְּעִימוֹת לָבּוֹ שֶׁל חַזּוּלָת. שַׁבָּת, בָּרוּךְ בּוֹאֵךְ, בָּרוּךְ בּוֹרְאָר,

Shabbat, barukh bo eikh, barukh boreikh, barukh nereikh יהוה מֶלֶךְ יִרְבְּזוּ עַמִּים,
ישׁב בְּרוּבִים תִּנוּט הָאֵרֶץ.
ישׁב בְּרוּבִים תִּנוּט הָאֵרֶץ.
יהוה בְּצִיּוֹן בָּדוֹל,
יוֹדוּ שִׁמְךּ בָּדוֹל וְנוֹרָא קִדוֹשׁ הוּא.
וְעֹז מֵלֶךְ מִשְׁפָּט אָהֵב,
אַתָּה כּוֹנְנְתָּ מֵישָׁרִים,
מִשְׁפָּט וּצְדָקָה בְּיַעֲקֹב אַתָּה עָשְׂיתָ.
רוֹמְמוּ יהוה אֱלֹהֵינוּ,
וְהִשְׁתַּחֲווּ לַהְדֹם רַבְּלִיו קִדוֹשׁ הוּא.

PSALM 99. The first in this series of psalms, Psalm 95, began with a call to come on a pilgrimage; now, in Psalm 99, the pilgrims are asked to bow down as they arrive at God's holy Temple. The psalm is divided into two parts. The first is directed to the nations and announces that the God whom Israel worships should be recognized as the universal God of justice and righteousness. The second deals more specifically with the people Israel, recalling their spiritual heroes and calling upon the people to observe God's just laws. Each part concludes with a verse beginning "Exalt

Adonai, our God . . ." and ends with a declaration that God is holy.

ENTHRONED AMIDST THE CHERUBIM שְׁב בְּרוֹבְים. The cherubim were the two sculpted winged figures facing each other, extending upward from the cover of the ark; they were the locus of God's presence in the Temple.

THEY SHALL ACKNOWLEDGE YOUR NAME יוֹדה שְׁמְהְּ. The prophetic messianic vision is a universal one in which all the nations will recognize Adonai as God, justice will be the rule, and peace will reign.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

19 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 19 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 19 סדר ליל שבת יקבלת שבת

From the Song of Songs

קול דודי הנה זה בא מדלג על ההרים מָקַפֶּץ עַל הַגָּבָעוֹת.

Kol dodi hineih zeh ba, m'daleg al he-harim, m'kapetz al hagva·ot.

דוֹמָה דוֹדִי לְצְבִי או לעפר האילים הַנָּה זָה עוֹמֶד אַחַר כַּתַלֵנוּ משגיח מן החלנות מֵצִיץ מָן הַחֲרַכִּים. עַנַה דוֹדִי וַאַמַר לִי קוּמִי לֶךְ רַעִיָתִי יָפָתִי וּלְכִי לֶךְ. בִּי הִנֵּה הַסִּתִיו עָבָר הַגַּשָׁם חַלַף הַלַךְ לוֹ. הַנְצַנִים נָרְאוּ בַאַרְץ עת הזמיר הגיע וָקוֹל הַתּוֹר נִשְׁמַע בִּאַרצֵנוּ. הַתָּאֵנָה חָנָטָה פַּגֵּיהָ וָהַגָּפַנִים סִמַדֵר נַתְנוּ רֵיחַ קוּמִי לֶךְ רַעְיָתִי יָפָתִי וּלְבִי לַךְּ.

The voice of my beloved! Behold he comes, leaping over mountains, bounding over hills. My beloved is like a gazelle or a young stag.

There he stands outside our walls, gazing through the windows, peering through the lattice.

My beloved spoke to me and said: Rise up my dearest, my beauty, and come away. For now the winter is past, the rains are over and gone.

Fresh shoots have sprouted from the ground, the time of singing is here, and the voice of the dove is heard in our land.

The fig tree has ripened its buds, the blossoming vines are releasing their fragrance rise, my dearest, my beauty, and come away.

—song of songs 2:8-13

Moses and Aaron among God's priests, and Samuel among those who called upon the divine name. called to You and You answered them. You spoke to them from amidst the cloud; they kept Your covenant and the law You gave them. You answered them, ADONAI our God, You were a forgiving God to them,

even as You punished them for their transgressions.

Exalt Adonal, our God, and bow down at God's holy mountain, for Adonal our God is holy.

Moshe v'aharon b'khohanav u-shmuel b'korei sh'mo. korim el Adonai v'hu ya·anem. B'amud anan y'daber aleihem, shamru eidotav v'hok natan lamo. Adonai eloheinu atah anitam, El nosei hayita lahem, v'nokem al alilotam.

► Rom'mu Adonai eloheinu. v'hishtahavu l'har kodsho, ki kadosh Adonai eloheinu.

Psalm 99

For restricted use only: March-Ahasarrived; they are, imminently, to go out to lie down in the field together. The lover calls for his beloved to join him with the phrase l'khi lakh, "come away"—a phrase that

משה ואַהַרֹן בִּכֹהַנָיו, ושמואל בְּקרְאֵי שְמוֹ, קראים אֶל יהוה וְהוֹא יַעֲנֵם. בָעַמוּד עַנַן יִדַבֶּר אֵלֵיהֶם, שַׁמִרוּ עֲדֹתַיו וְחֹק נַתַן לֵמוֹ. יהוה אַלהֵינוּ אַתַּה עַנִיתַם, אל נשא היית להם, ונקם על עלילותם. רוֹמִמוּ יהוה אֱלֹהֵינוּ, וָהָשָׁתַּחֵווּ לְהַר קַדְשׁוֹ, פי־קדוש יהוה אלהינו. תהלים צט

MOSES AND AARON AMONG משה GOD'S PRIESTS ואהרו בכהניו. Here both Moses and Aaron are called priests. Rashi explains that Moses served as High Priest during the seven days of Aaron's ordination (see his comment to Leviticus 8:28). But a midrash offers a more radical interpretation: that even after Aaron's ordination. Moses continued to serve as a High Priest for the forty years in the desert (Midrash on Psalms). Samson Raphael Hirsch (1808-1888, Germany) adds that someone who teaches or inspires another to be able to experience the Divine may be called a

priest.

AND SAMUEL AMONG THOSE WHO CALLED UPON THE DIVINE NAME ושמואל בקראי שמו. Samuel served both as prophet and as an acolyte to the High Priest of his day, Eli. Moses and Aaron were of the tribe of Levi; Samuel represents the continuation of prophetic leadership unconnected to levitical lineage.

YOU SPOKE TO THEM FROM AMIDST THE CLOUD בעמוד ענן ידבר אליהם. An image borrowed from the revelation at Sinai, where God spoke to Israel the words of the Decalogue from amidst the cloud that descended on the mountain (Exodus 19:18).

EVEN AS YOU PUNISHED THEM FOR THEIR TRANSGRESSIONS ונקם על עלילותם. God's administration of justice knows no favorites. When Moses and Aaron sinned, they were punished—Moses and Aaron died in the wilderness and did not enter the Land of Israel. Nevertheless, they and all the faithful are held close by God even as their sins may be punished, as justice demands. In an alternative understanding, the verb could be revocalized as ונקם (v'nikam), which would mean "cleansed them"—that is, the phrase continues the thought begun in the first half of the verse, that God forgives the sins of righteous people. In this reading, justice includes forgiveness.

GOD'S HOLY MOUNTAIN להר קדשׁו. Literally, this refers to Zion, the Temple Mount, which is here identified with the sanctuary in the desert and the temporary sanctuary at the time of the judges. In the context of its placement here as part of the Friday night liturgy, the psalm suggests that our congregating together each Shabbat is a kind of sanctuary in time, when we too might experience a revelatory moment.

song of songs 2:8-13 (opposite page, far left). The time for the lovers to be together resonates liturgically with the words of the chorus we are about to sing to greet Shab-Do not copy, sell, or distribut, I'kha Dodi. In the phrase I'khi lakh, we may hear an echo of God's call to Abraham, lekh I'kha (Genesis 12:1)—this time, formulated in the feminine. Similarly, the word "voice" (kol) anticipates the seven-fold repetition of the same word in Psalm 29, which follows

20 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

The Voice of Adonai

At times we hear the voice of God as thunderous and shattering, as at Sinai. At other times we hear the speaking of silence, as Elijah the prophet did when he returned to Sinai (Horev). The mystics ascribed specific emotions and feelings to the voices we may hear, in accord with the emanations of the Divine:

קוֹל יהוה על המים. The voice of God opens the gates of compassion and love [Hesed].

קוֹל יהוה בּכּח. The voice of God opens the gates of courage [G'vurah].

קוֹל יהוה בֵּהָדָר. The voice of God opens the gates of shining truth [Tiferet].

קוֹל יהוה שֹבֵר אֲרַזִים. The voice of God opens the gates of endurance and patience [Netzah].

> קוֹל יהוה חֹצֵב להבות אש.

The voice of God opens the gates of splendrous beauty [Hod].

קול יהוה יַחִיל מִדְבַּר. The voice of God opens the gates of deepest connection [Y'sod].

הול יהוה יחולל אילות. The voice of God opens the gates of presence [Malkhut].

> -YAAKOV KOPPEL LIPSHITZ OF MEZRITCH (adapted by Aubrey Glazer)

A PSALM OF DAVID

Acclaim Adonal, children of the Divine; acclaim Adonal, with honor and strength. Acclaim Adonal, with the honor due God's name; bow before Adonal in the splendor of the sanctuary.

The voice of Adonal thunders over the waters: God, glorious, thunders—

ADONAI, over the great sea. The voice of Adonal, with all its power;

the voice of Adonai, with all its majesty; the voice of Adonal shatters the cedars.

Adonal shatters the cedars of Lebanon making the trees dance like calves, the mountains of Lebanon and Sirion like wild bulls.

The voice of Adonal forms flames of fire; the voice of Adonal convulses the wilderness, Adonal convulses the wilderness of Kadesh.

The voice of Adonal makes hinds calve and strips forests bare, and in God's sanctuary all acknowledge the glory of God.

ADONAL was enthroned above the flood waters: enthroned, Adonai is eternally sovereign. ADONAI will grant strength to God's people; Adonal will bless them with peace.

Mizmor l'david:

havu ladonai b'nei eilim, havu ladonai kavod va-oz.

Havu ladonai k'vod sh'mo, hishtahavu ladonai b'hadrat kodesh.

Kol Adonai al ha-mayim, El ha-kavod hirim, Adonai al mayim rabim.

Kol Adonai ba-ko-ah, kol Adonai be-hadar.

Kol Adonai shover arazim, va-y'shaber Adonai et arzei ha-l'vanon.

Va-yarkidem k'mo egel, l'vanon v'siryon k'mo ven re'eimim.

Kol Adonai hotzev lahavot esh.

Kol Adonai yaḥil midbar, yaḥil Adonai midbar kadesh.

Kol Adonai y'holel ayalot,

For restricted use va-yehesof ye'arot, u-v'heikhalo kulo omer kavod

Adonai lamabul yashav, va-yeshev Adonai melekh l'olam.

Adonai oz l'amo yiten, Adonai y'varekh et amo vashalom.

הָבְוּ לַיהוה בְּנֵי אֵלִים, הָבְוּ לַיהוה כָּבוֹד וַעֹז, הָבְוּ לַיהוה כִּבוֹד שָׁמוֹ, הָשָּׁתַחֵווּ לַיהוה בְּהַדְרַת קְדֵשׁ. קוֹל יהוה עַל הַמַּיִם, אֱל הַכַּבוֹד הַרְעִים, יהוה על מים רבּים; קוֹל יהוה בּכֹח; קוֹל יהוה בהדר; קוֹל יהוה שֹבר ארזים, וַיִשַבּר יהוה אֵת־אַרְזֵי הַלְּבָנוֹן, ויַרקידם כַּמוֹ עֵגֵל, לָבָנוֹן וִשִּׂרִיֹן כָּמוֹ בֵּן־רָאֵמִים; קול יהוה חצב להבות אש; קוֹל יהוה יחיל מדבר, יחיל יהוה מדבר קדש; קוֹל יהוה יְחוֹלֵל אַיָּלוֹת, וַיֶּחֶשׁף יְעָרוֹת, ובהיכלו כלו אמר כבוד. יהוה לַמַבּוּל יַשַב, וַיֵּשֵׁב יהוה מֱלֶךְ לְעוֹלַם. יהוה עד לעמו יתן, יהוה יָבַרֶךְ אֵת־עַמוֹ בַשָּׁלוֹם. תהלים כט

PSALM 29. The mystic Isaac Luria (1534-1572, Safed) would begin the Friday evening service with this psalm. Luria, like many mystics before him. believed that in welcoming Shabbat, one ushers in the very presence of God.

In Psalm 29, the phrase kol Adonai ("the voice of God") is repeated seven times—understood in this context to represent the seven days of the week. The thunder and lightning described here evoke the scene of the revelation at Sinai; Kadesh, one of the places mentioned here, is identified in the Bible with the Sinai desert. In reciting this psalm, Shabbat too is imagined as a moment of divine revelation.

Biblical scholars see the psalm as a depiction of a storm coming in from the Mediterranean and passing over the mountains of Lebanon: cedars top those high mountains and are among the world's sturdiest and longest living trees, but God's voice shatters them. The storm continues to move on over fertile land to the Sinai desert, called here Kadesh.

The psalm begins with reference to the waters of the Mediterranean Sea and ends with God enthroned above the primal waters of creation. Additionally, it begins with

an angelic chorus praising God and, as we reach the end, mentions the human chorus praising God in the Temple. Thus earth and heaven, the realms of both the human and the Divine, come to mirror each other as creation and redemption are experienced in a single moment—again, an image of Shabbat.

CHILDREN OF THE DIVINE בני אלים. The general belief in biblical times—and in classical and medieval times, as well-was that many semi-divine beings, sometimes conceived as the forces in the heavens, acted at God's behest.

THE FLOOD WATERS למבוּל. An allusion either to the primal waters of creation or to the flood in the time of Noah. In the first understanding, this line continues the thought introduced at the beginning of the psalm that God is above the waters—that is, God has power over the waters that form the great mass of earth. In the second interpretation, the theme of God's judgment of sin is now introduced in the psalm.

with peace בשלום. This series of six psalms, recited on Friday night before the imagined entrance of Shabbat, began with the word l'khu, the call to set out together on a journey, and now ends with the word shalom, the blessing of peace, Shabbat peace.

21 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 21 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

This poem was written by Solomon ibn Gabirol (1021–1058, Spain), among the greatest of Jewish medieval poets. It is taken from his masterpiece, Keter Malkhut, a philosophical work written in poetic meter. In it, Ibn Gabirol talks of the moment we might see God.

אַתָּה אוֹר עֶלְיוֹן Atah or elyon ועִינֵי כָל־נֵפֶשׁ

זַבָּה יִרְאְוּךּ, וְעַנְנֵי עֲוֹנִים מֵעֵינֵיהָ יַעַלִימוּרָּ.

> אַתָּה אוֹר נֶעְלֶם אtah or nelam

בָּעוֹלֶם הַדֶּה וְנִגְלֶה בָּעוֹלֶם הַנְּרְאֶה, בְּהַר יהוה יֵרְאֶה.

אָתָּה אוֹר עוֹלֶם, Atah or olam

וְעֵין הַשַּּׁכֶל לְךּ הִּכְסוֹף וְתִשְׁתָּאָה, אֶפֶס קִצֵהוּ תִרְאָה וִכִלוֹ לֹא תִראָה.

You are the celestial light—innocent eyes see You; clouds of sin hide You.

You are the hidden light of this world, revealed in visions, seen on God's mountain.

You are the eternal light the mind's eye searches and seeks; only an aspect ever seen, never all.

—SOLOMON IBN GABIROL

A MEDITATION: ANA, B'KHOAH

If You would, may Your mighty right hand undo the knot that ties us up.

Accept the prayers of Your people; You who are revered, raise us up, cleanse us.

Almighty, if You would, guard as the apple of Your eye those who seek Your unity.

Bless them, cleanse them, have compassion on them, always act justly toward them.

Mighty, Holy One, in Your abundant goodness, guide Your people.

Alone exalted, turn to Your people who invoke Your holiness.

Listen to our pleas, hear our cries, knowing the hidden depths within us.

Praised be the name of the one whose glorious sovereignty is forever and ever.

Ana, b'kho-aḥ g'dulat y'minkha, tatir tz'rurah. Kabel rinat am'kha, sagveinu, tahareinu, nora. Na gibor, dorshei yiḥud'kha, k'vavat shomrem. Bar'khem, taharem, raḥamem, tzidkat'kha tamid gomlem. Ḥasin kadosh, b'rov tuvkha, nahel adatekha. Yaḥid gei-eh, l'am'kha p'neih, zokh'rei k'dushatekha. Shavateinu kabel, u-shma tza-akateinu, yodei-a ta-alumot.

Barukh shem k'vod malkhuto l'olam va-ed.

אָנָּא, בְּכְּחַ גְּדֻלַת יְמִינְךּ, תַּתִּיר צְרוּרָה. קבֵּל רְנַּת עַמְּךּ, שַׂנְּבֵנוּ, טַהֲרֵנוּ, נוֹרָא. נָא גִּבּוֹר, דּוֹרְשֵׁי יִחוּדְךּ, כְּבַת שְׁמְרֵם. בָּרְבִם, טַהֲרֵם, רַחֲמֵם, צִדְקָתְךּ תָּמִיד גְּמְלֵם. חֲסִין קִדוֹשׁ, בְּרֹב טוּבְךּ, נַהֵל עֲדָעֶרָ. יָחִיד גֵּאָה, לְעַמְך פְּנֵה, זוֹכְרֵי קְדָשָׁתֶךּ. שַׁוְעָתֵנוּ קַבֵּל, וּשְׁמַע צַעֲקָתֵנוּ, יוֹדֵעַ תַּעְלוּמוֹת.

בַּרוּךְ שֵׁם כִּבוֹד מֵלְכוּתוֹ לְעוֹלָם וַעֵד.

ANA, B'KHO-AḤ is a prayer especially beloved by Jew-ish mystics. They believed its primary meaning to lie in the hints hidden within its structure, rather than in the literal sense of the words themselves.

The prayer consists of seven lines of six words each. Although it makes no explicit mention of God's name, the mystics suggest that the acrostic formed by the first letters of its 42

words hint at an unpronounceable 42-letter name of God. For this reason, the prayer is followed by the silent recitation of barukh shem k'vod malkhuto l'olam va-ed ("Praised be the name..."), which in the ancient Temple service served as the congregational response to the articulation of God's name by the High Priest. (Today, it is likewise recited silently after the first verse of the Sh'ma.)

In addition, Jewish mystics believed that the initial letters of the words of each sentence form a significant acrostic. For example, the second line is an acrostic for *k'ra satan*, "tear out the evil impulse."

The mystics ascribed the authorship of Ana B'kho ah to Neḥuniah ben Hakanah (2nd century, the Land of Israel). The prayer has no fixed place in the formal liturgy: some recite it each morning; some as part of the counting of the *omer*. Its seven sentences, each mentioning a different aspect of God, recommended it as a Friday evening prayer that celebrates God's sovereignty on the seventh day of creation.

UNDO THE KNOT תַּתִּיר צְרוּרָה. The "knot" may refer to the exile, in both its physical and spiritual sense. As we enter Shabbat, we pray that all that has kept us physically and spiritually constrained give way; instead, we hope to begin experiencing the gentle expansiveness of Shabbat. This plea reflects the mystical view that the forces of judgment, constriction, and negativity (the sitra aḥṛa) should not have power or authority on Shabbat.

mystical view that the forces of negativity (the sitra aḥra) sho on Shabbat.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

22 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 22 OTF ליל שבת קבלת שבת 22 OFF ליל שבת 22 סדר ליל שבת 25 סדר ליל שבת 25 סדר ליל שבת 26 סדר ליל שבת 26 סדר ליל שבת 27 סדר ליל

Shabbat: Israel's Partner

Rabbi Shimon ben Lakish taught: The day of Shabbat came before the Holy One and said, "Creator of the world, every day has a partner (Sunday has Monday...) but I have no partner?" The Holy One replied, "Israel shall be your partner." And when Israel stood at Sinai, God said to them, "Remember My promise to Shabbat that 'Israel will be your partner." Thus it is written, "Remember the day of Shabbat to keep it holy" (Exodus 20:8).

—GENESIS RABBAH

L'kha Dodi

Come, my beloved, to welcome the bride; let us greet Shabbat as she arrives.

"Observe" and "remember" were uttered as one, we heard it thus from the singular One. God's name is one and God is one, renowned with honor and deserving of praise.

Come, my beloved . . .

Let us go out to greet Shabbat, sacred wellspring of blessing, conceived at the beginning of time, finally formed at the end of six days.

Come, my beloved . . .

Shrine of our sovereign, royal city, rise up from destruction and fear no more. End your dwelling in the tear-filled valley, for with God's compassion you will be upraised.

Come, my beloved . . .

continued

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

Shamor v'zakhor b'dibur ehad, hishmi·anu El ha-m'yuhad. Adonai ehad u-shmo ehad, l'shem u-l'tiferet v'lit·hilah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

Likrat shabbat l'khu v'neil'khah. ki hi m'kor ha-b'rakhah. Meirosh mi-kedem n'sukhah, Sof ma·aseh b'mahashavah t'hilah.

Mikdash melekh ir m'lukhah. kumi tze'i mitokh ha-hafeikhah. Rav lakh shevet b'emek ha-bakha. v'hu yaḥamol alayikh ḥemlah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.
For restricted use

לכה דודי לַכָה דוֹדִי לִקָּרָאת כַּלַה, פַּנִי שַׁבַּת נִקַבְּלַה. שָׁמוֹר וָזָכוֹר בִּדְבוּר אֱחַד הָשָׁמִיעֵנוּ אֱל הַמִיחַד. יהוה אחד ושמו אחד, לשם ולתפארת ולתהלה. לָכָה דוֹדִי לִקְרֵאת כַּלָּה, פָּנֵי שַׁבָּת נִקַבְּלָה. לָקרַאת שַבָּת לְכוּ וְנֵלְכָה בִּי הִיא מִקוֹר הַבְּרַכָה. מֵרֹאשׁ מִקֶּדֶם נָסוּכָה סוֹף מַעֲשֶׂה בִּמַחֲשָׁבָה תִּחְלַה. לָכָה דוֹדִי לִקְרַאת כַּלָה, פָּנֵי שַׁבַּת נִקַבְּלָה. מָקְדַשׁ מֵלֶךְ עִיר מְלוּכַה, קוּמִי צָאִי מִתּוֹךְ הַהֵּפֶּכָה. רַב לַך שַבֶת בִּעֵמֵק הַבַּכַא, והוא יחמול עליך חמלה. לְכָה דוֹדִי לְקָרָאת כַּלָה, פָּנֵי שַׁבַּת נִקבּלָה. continued

L'кна **DODI** became a favorite Friday night hymn almost as soon as it was written. Its author. Shlomo Halevi Alkabetz (d. 1576), was a participant in the mystic circle in Safed, associated with the great master. Moses Cordovero. The poem is one of many written by Safed poets in which Shabbat, God, and Israel are intertwined and related through love. The depiction of Shabbat as bride and as queen has a long history of talmudic origin. The stanzas form an acrostic spelling out the author's name, Shlomo Halevi.

L'kha Dodi juxtaposes two simultaneous movements: reaching toward the Divine and the Divine reaching toward the human. Thus, we are invited to go and greet Shabbat as she comes to us. The mystics added that this drawing close was not only between God and the human, but described an inner process of Divinity.

The poem serves as an introduction to Psalm 92, "The Song of the Day of Shabbat,"

which was the start of the Friday evening service in many rites, before the introduction of Kabbalat Shabbat.

come, my beloved " come, my beloved " who is invited here may refer to the soul, to others within the community of Israel, or to an aspect of the Divine. The first half of this refrain contains fifteen letters and the second half contains eleven, which are respectively the numerical equivalents of yod-hei and vav-hei, spelling out the name of God.

"OBSERVE" AND "REMEMBER" שֵׁמוֹר וְזַבוֹר. The Decalogue appears twice in the Torah, with minor differences of wording. In Exodus (20:8), the fourth commandment opens with the verb zakhor, "remember" the Sabbath day; the Deuteronomy (5:12) version begins shamor, "observe" the Sabbath day. Harmonizing them, a midrash states that God uttered both words at once (Mekhilta, Bahodesh 7). Evoking that midrash here, the poet thus alludes to the unity established by Shabbat; for God, thought and action are one. And on Shabbat we, too, may feel as if who we are and how we behave are more unified.

DO not CODY, LETUS OUT TO GREET SHABBAT לקראת שבת לכן ונלבן ונלבן ונלבן ונלבו אונלבו וומציא. This verse alludes to the practice of leaving the synagogue and going out into the fields to welcome Shabbat, the custom followed by the mystics of Safed, based on their interpretation of the Babylonian Talmud (Shabbat 119a).

> shrine of our sovereign מָקְדַּשׁ מֵלֶךְ. This verse and the next five all build on the theme of Israel's exile and her promised redemption. Shabbat is seen as a manifestation of the Shekhinah (God's presence in the world), which is in exile with Israel. At the same time, Shabbat is also a foretaste of the redemptive time.

23 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 23 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

King and Queen, Bride and Groom

One should welcome Shabbat with joy and gladness like a groom welcoming his bride and like a king welcoming his queen, for everyone in Israel is a king, as our rabbis taught: "All of Israel are descended from royalty."

-moshe albaz

Awake! Rise up from the dust!
Dress yourself in this people's pride.
By the hand of Jesse's son, of Bethlehem's tribe bring my redemption without further delays.

Come, my beloved, to welcome the bride; let us greet Shabbat as she arrives.

Rouse yourself, rouse yourself, for your lamp is lit; let the flame rise up and glow. Awake awake, utter songs of praise, for God's glory is revealed to your gaze.

Come, my beloved . . .

Do not be embarrassed, do not be ashamed. Why are you downcast? Why do you moan? The poorest of your people, trust in this: the city will be rebuilt as in ancient days.

Come, my beloved . . .

continued

Hitna-ari, mei-afar kumi, livshi bigdei tifartekh ami. Al yad ben yishai beit ha-laḥmi, korvah el nafshi ge'alah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

Hitor'ri hitor'ri, ki va orekh kumi ori. Uri uri shir dabeiri, k'vod Adonai alayikh niglah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

Lo teivoshi v'lo tikalmi, mah tishtoḥaḥi u-mah tehemi. Bakh yeḥesu aniyei ami, v'niyn'tah ir al tilah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

הָתְנַצְרִי, מֵעֶפָּר קּוּמִי, לְבְשִׁי בִּגְדִי תִפְּאַרְתֵּךְ עַמִּי, עַל יַד בֶּן־יִשַׁי בִּית הַלַּחְמִי. לְבָה דּוֹדִי לִקְרַאת כַּלָּה, פְּנֵי שַׁבָּת נְקַבְּלָה. הִתְעוֹרְרִי הִתְעוֹרְרִי פִּי בָא אוֹרֵךְ קוּמִי אְוֹרִי. עְּוֹרִי עְוֹרִי שִׁיר דַּבֵּרִי, בְּבוֹד יהוה עָלֵיִךְ נִגְּלָה. לְבָה דּוֹדִי לִקְרַאת כַּלָּה, פְּנֵי שַׁבָּת נְקַבְּלָה. לֹא תֵבְשִׁי וְלֹא תִכָּלְמִי, מַה תִּשְׁתוֹחֲחִי וּמַה תֶּהֶמִי. בְּרְ יָחֶסוּ עֲנִיֵּי עַמִּי, וְנִבְנְתָה עִיר עַל תִּלָּה. וְנִבְנְתָה עִיר עַל תִּלָּה.

AWAKE הְתְנֵעֵר. This and the following stanzas use images found in the second part of the Book of Isaiah, where the prophet comforts the Babylonian exiles. He assures them that they will return to the Land of Israel, and that it will once again flourish. See Isaiah 52:2, 51:17, 54:4, and 62:5.

JESSE'S SON, OF BETH-LEHEM'S TRIBE בְּרְ־יִשִׁי בֵּית The Messiah is said to be a descendant of David the son of Jesse, a citizen of Bethlehem.

YOUR LAMP TIME. Literally, "your light." The modern scholar Jacob Bazak points out that this word is the exact midpoint of the poem: 65 words precede it and 65 follow it. The central moment of the poem, then, is the announcement that God's light has come—Shabbat ushers in a moment that is a foretaste

of messianic redemption. The stanzas that follow all speak of redemption. Along these lines, the Kabbalists of Safed customarily wore white on Shabbat, symbolizing the overcoming of sin and ultimate redemption.

AWAKE AWAKE עוּרִי עְוּרִי עְוּרִי עִוּרִי. In the kabbalistic tradition, awakening from sleep is a common metaphor for the process of developing spiritual sensitivity and insight. In this stanza and the previous one, the poet implores Shabbat to awaken and rouse herself. Equally, the poet addresses us, imploring us too to awaken. We may have been in a kind of spiritual slumber all week; now is the time to rouse ourselves from our spiritual oblivion and become attuned to the presence of the Divine in our world.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

Come, My Beloved "You shall call Shabbat a delight" (Isaiah 58:13) what does "call" mean? It means that one should invite her . . . as one invites a guest to one's home. "A delight"—one should invite her, as a guest, to a home that is ready with a prepared table with food and drink, more than on other days.

Your despoilers shall be despoiled, your tormentors removed far away. God and you will celebrate together, a bride and groom in joyful embrace.

Come, my beloved, to welcome the bride; let us greet Shabbat as she arrives.

You will spread out to the left and the right, acclaiming Adonal our God with delight. Redeemed by the scion of Peretz's line, we shall joyously chant songs of praise.

Come, my beloved . . .

We rise and turn toward the entrance.

Come in peace, crown of your spouse, surrounded by gladness and joyous shouts. Come to the faithful, the people You treasure with pride, come, my bride; come, my bride . . .

Come, my beloved . . .

V'hayu lim·shisah shosayikh, v'rahaku kol m'valayikh. Yasis alayikh elohayikh, kimsos hatan al kalah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

Yamin usmol tifrotzi, v'et Adonai ta·aritzi. Al yad ish ben partzi, v'nism'hah v'nagilah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

Boi v'shalom ateret balah. gam b'simhah u-v'tzoholah, tokh emunei am s'gulah, bo·i khalah, bo·i khalah.

L'kha dodi likrat kalah, p'nei shabbat n'kab'lah.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020.

Do not copy, sell, or distribute

והיו למשסה שאסיך וַרַחַקוּ כַּל־מִבַלְעַיִרְ. ישיש עליך אלהיך בִּמְשׁוֹשׁ חָתָן עַל בַּלַה.

לְכָה דוֹדִי לִקְרָאת כַּלָה, פָּנֵי שַבַּת נְקַבְּלָה.

ימין ושמאל תפרצי וָאֵת־יהוה תַּעֲרֵיצִי, עַל יַד אִישׁ בַּן־פַּרְצִי, וָנְשָּׁמְחַה וְנַגֵּילַה.

לְכָה דוֹדִי לְקָרָאת כַּלָה, פָּנֵי שַׁבַּת נְקַבּלָה.

We rise and turn toward the entrance.

בּוֹאָי בִשַּׁלוֹם עַטֵרֶת בַּעַלָה, גַם בַּשִּׂמְחַה וּבְצַהַלָּה, תוֹך אֱמוּנֵי עַם סִגְלַה, בּוֹאָי כַלֶּה, בִּוֹאִי כַלֶּה.

לָכַה דוֹדִי לִקְרָאת כַּלַה, פָּנֵי שַׁבַּת נִקבְּלַה.

YOU WILL SPREAD OUT תפרצי. The subject here is ambiguous: "you" can simultaneously refer both

to the Shekhinah and to the people Israel.

SCION OF PERETZ'S LINE

אישׁ בּן־פּרצי. At the end of the Book of Ruth, David's genealogy is traced back to Peretz, one of Judah's sons. The verb p-r-tz (which also appears in the word tifrotzi, "spread out," in the first line of this stanza) means "to break through," and the use of this name, "son of Peretz," for the Messiah has a dual meaning here. The human "fall" from the Garden of Eden came about by breaking God's command, and the redemption will come by breaking through the world of sin.

FACING THE ENTRANCE.

Shabbat has been personified throughout this poem. At this point, it is as if that personification, the bridal

queen, enters the synagogue. The congregation turns toward the entrance and bows to greet her. Then, as she moves to the forefront of the synagogue and takes her place on the bimah, the congregation turns toward the front and bows as she is enthroned next to the ark. Shabbat has arrived and the service proceeds with Psalm 92, "The Song of the Day of Shabbat."

25 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 25 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

May You Find Comfort

This traditional Ashkenazic expression of consolation to a mourner refers to God by the name Ha-makom (literally, "the Place"). This expression, which suggests that God is "the place in which the world is located," highlights God's presence in all things: both the mourner and the community are reminded that grief and loss are universal experiences, occurring within the all-encompassing God. The name emphasizes the

Comforting the Mourners

When mourners in the week of shivah are present, they now enter the synagogue and we greet them with one of the following:

X

May the Divine comfort you, along with all the other mourners of Zion and Jerusalem.

Hamakom y'naḥem et-khem b'tokh she'ar aveilei tziyon virushalayim.

May you find comfort from heaven.

Min ha-shamayim t'nuḥamu.

presence of God in every particular "place," including places of pain. At such times and places, perhaps God's presence is most palpably felt through those individuals who serve as God's agents in bringing comfort: making a *minyan*, sharing memories, listening deeply, or simply being present. The rabbis recommended that all words of comfort be said in the plural, because even a single mourner is never alone in his or her grief; God is present and grieves, as well.

Comforting the Mourners

The Torah relates that after the sudden death of two sons, "Aaron was silent," vayidom aharon (Leviticus 10:3). The moment is shocking, and also profound. Aaron was the spokesperson, the one whose words flowed; it was Moses who had difficulty with words. But in the immediacy of loss, sometimes the most authentic, appropriate response is silence—not because we cannot find the right words, but because there are no "right" words to find. In its raw honesty and refusal to paper over pain and confusion, this silence can be comforting.

Similarly, just as Aaron later tells Moses that it would be blasphemy to eat of the communal sacrifices on the day of his mourning (Leviticus 10:19), mourners are not expected to join in the congregational singing of Kabbalat Shabbat; they remain outside. Yet, it is just at the time of loss that our continued relation to the mourner is most important; we want to say or do something, to acknowledge that we all—mourner and comforter—are in the realm of the living, and mourners need to know that they are not alone. Thus, immediately following L'kha Dodi—when the consolation and unity of Shabbat enter the sanctuary—so too do the mourners re-enter our midst.

We welcome them with words—a formula that is not intended to be formulaic, but rather to be offered in the stead of all that can never be said, offered as a kind of spoken silence.

May the One Who Dwells in This House Comfort Tou Or restricted use only: March-April 2020. Visitors to the Temple would circle its courtyard clockwise. Mourners would circumnavigate it counterclockwise. Passing the mourner, the visitor would say, Do not copy, sell, or distribute

—TRACTATE SEMAHOT

נִיחוּם אֲבֵלִים

When mourners in the week of shivah are present, they now enter the synagogue and we greet them with one of the following:

X

ַהַפֶּקוֹם יְנַחֵם אֶתְכֶם בְּתוֹךְ שְׁאָר אֲבֵלֵי צִיּוֹן וִירוּשֶׁלֵיִם.

ב

מְן הַשָּׁמִיִם הְנָהָמוּ.

ביחום אָבֶלִים. Because public mourning is suspended on Shabbat, mourners observing shivah leave their homes on Friday night and join the community in the synagogue. The mourners may still be greeted with words of comfort before Shabbat formally begins with the singing of Psalm 92, "The Song of the Day of Shabbat."

Various customs have evolved regarding what is appropriate to be said to mourners. Both greetings recorded here are practiced in Jewish communities; the second is more common among Sephardic Jewry. The "mourners of Zion and Jerusalem" mentioned in the first greeting refers to all of Israel, in exile: we all seek comfort.

MOURNING ON SHABBAT. Because the mourning period of shivah lasts for seven days, it always (except when abbreviated by a festival) includes a Shabbat. However, since public mourning rituals are not observed on Shabbat, mourners traditionally suspend their observance from Friday afternoon until the conclusion of Shabbat: the torn clothing or the symbolic torn ribbon is removed; mourners sit on regular chairs rather than low stools; and mourners attend Shabbat services at the synagogue, rather than having services at home, joining with the congregation as they greet Shabbat with "The Song of the Day of Shabbat" (Psalm 92). Of course, the fact that public mourning is suspended does not negate the mourner's feelings of grief and loss. Yet, the observance of Shabbat during shivah—a time when we understandably may feel alone, cut off—may help to remind us, even at this time, of our connection to other people, to a community, and to God.

Shabbat is both a sign of the God of creation and of the community of which we are a part. In honoring Shabbat even as we mourn, we affirm, much as we do by saying Kaddish, that we—and those whom we mourn—are contained within a greater whole.

26 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 26 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת

The Song of Shabbat Rabbi Levi taught: Adam was created on the sixth day, the eve of Shabbat. In the first hour, he came into being as a thought; in the second hour, God consulted the ministering angels; in the third, God gathered the dust; in the fourth, God kneaded the dust; in the fifth, God made the form: in the sixth, God joined the parts; in the seventh. God blew breath into him: in the eighth, God stood him on his feet; in the ninth, God commanded him: in the tenth, he sinned: in the eleventh, he was brought to judgment; in the twelfth, he was driven out and condemned to death. Shabbat arrived and became Adam's advocate, saying to the Holy One: "During the six days of creation, no one suffered punishment. Would you begin it with me? Is this my holiness? Is this my rest?" And so Adam was saved from destruction that day by Shabbat's plea.

When Adam saw the power of Shabbat, he was about to sing a hymn in her honor. But Shabbat said to Adam: "Would you sing a hymn to me? Let us—you and I—sing a hymn to the Holy One." Hence it is said, "The Song of the Day of Shabbat: It is good to thank You, Adonai" (Psalm 92:1–2); Shabbat sings and we sing.

—midrash on psalms (translated by William G. Braude)

From the Book of Psalms

A PSALM: THE SONG OF THE DAY OF SHABBAT

It is good to thank You, Adonal, and sing to Your name, Most High; to proclaim Your love at daybreak, Your faithfulness each night.

Finger the lute, pluck the harp, let the sound of the lyre rise up.

You gladdened me with Your deeds, Adonal, and I shall sing of Your handiwork.

How wonderful are Your works, ADONAI, how subtle Your designs!

The arrogant do not understand, the fool does not comprehend this: the wicked flourish like grass and every evildoer blossoms, only to be destroyed forever—

but You, Adonai, are exalted for all time.

continued

Mizmor shir l'yom ha-shabbat.
Tov l'hodot ladonai, u-l'zamer l'shimkha elyon.
L'hagid ba-boker ḥasdekha, ve-emunat'kha baleilot.
Alei asor va-alei na-vel, alei higayon b'khinor.
Ki simaḥtani Adonai b'fo-olekha,
b'ma-asei yadekha aranen.

Mah gadlu ma·asekha Adonai, me'od amku maḥsh'votekha. Ish ba·ar lo yeida, u-kh'sil lo yavin et zot. Bifro·aḥ r'sha·im k'mo esev va-yatzitzu kol po·alei aven, l'hishamdam adei ad. Vʻatah marom l'olam Adonai.

מִזְמוֹר תִּהְלִּים

מִזְמוֹר שִׁיר לִיוֹם הַשַּׁבַּת טוב להדות ליהוה, וּלְזַמֵּר לְשִׁמְךּ עֶלְיוֹן, לִהַגִּיד בַּבְּקֶר חַסְדֵּךְ, ואמונתר בַּלִילות. עַלֵּי עַשׂוֹר וַעֲלֵי נַבֶּל, עַלֵי הַגַּיוֹן בִּכְנּוֹר. בִּי שַּׁמַחְתַּנִי יהוה בִּפַעַלֶּךְ, בָּמַעֲשֵׂי יָדֵיךּ אַרַבֵּן. מַה נָּדְלוּ מַעֲשֶׂיךּ יהוה, מאד עמקו מחשבתיך. איש בער לא ידע, וּכַסִיל לא יַבִין אֱת־זאת. בִּפְרְחַ רִשָּׁעִים כִּמוֹ עֵשֶׂב וַיַּצִיצוּ כַּל־פּעֵלֵי אַוָן, לָהְשַּׁמְדַם עֲדֵי עַד, וָאַתַּה מַרוֹם לְעֹלֶם יהוה.

PSALM 92 begins by contemplating the wonder of creation and ends with a vision of the righteous flourishing in God's house. It thus celebrates two themes of Shabbat: Shabbat as the day of appreciating creation and Shabbat as a taste of the time of redemption.

IT IS GOOD TO THANK YOU טוב להדות. Appropriately, the song of Shabbat begins with a reminder of the human need to express gratitude. As Abraham Joshua Heschel taught, "the soul is endowed with a sense of indebtedness." which we "unlock" through our sense of wonder and awe. Thus, as the psalmist asks us to heighten our appreciation of the wonders of creation, we may feel how "good" it is to have the opportunity to express gratitude.

FINGER THE LUTE, PLUCK
THE HARP, LET THE SOUND

OF THE LYRE RISE UP עֲלֵי עָשׁוֹר וַעֲלֵי בֶּבֶּלּו, עֲלֵי תָשׁוֹר וַעֲלֵי בֶּבֶּלוּק. Rather than an actual line in the poem, some scholars maintain that this is an instruction to the orchestra, and that the conductor's notes—originally written in the margin—were copied into the body of the text.

THE ARROGANT אַישׁ בַּער. In the Book of Proverbs (12:1), this term is used for one who does not accept anyone else's instruction or criticism.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

27 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT

In Old Age They Remain Fruitful

One who lives with a sense for the Presence knows that to get older does not mean to lose time but rather to gain time. And, also, that in all of one's deeds, a person's chief task is to sanctify time. All it takes to sanctify time is God, a soul, and a moment. And the three are always here.

—ABRAHAM JOSHUA HESCHEL (adapted)

Surely Your enemies, Adonal, surely Your enemies will perish; all who commit evil will be scattered.

As a wild bull raises up its horn, You raised my head high, anointed it with fresh oil.

As my enemies gather against me, my gaze remains steady, for my ears listen and hear:

► The righteous flourish like the date palm, thrive like a cedar in Lebanon; planted in the house of Adonai, they flourish in our God's courtyards.

In old age they remain fruitful, still fresh and bountiful, proclaiming: Adonai is upright, my rock in whom there is no flaw.

Ki hineih oyvekha Adonai, ki hineih oyvekha yoveidu, yitpardu kol po-alei aven. Va-tarem kireim karni, baloti b'shemen ra-anan. Va-tabeit eini b'shurai, bakamim alai m'rei-im tishmanah oznai.

► Tzadik katamar yifrah, k'erez balvanon yisgeh. Sh'tulim b'veit Adonai, b'ḥatzrot eloheinu yafriḥu. Od y'nuvun b'seivah, d'sheinim v'ra-ananim yihyu. L'hagid ki yashar Adonai, tzuri v'lo avlatah bo.

Psalm 92

כִּי הָנֵּה אֹיָבֵיךּ, יהוה, כִּי הָנֵּה אֹיָבֵיךּ יֹאבֵדוּ, יִתפָּרָדוּ כָּל־פֹּעֵלֵי אָוַן. וַתַּרֶם כַּרָאֵים קַרְנִי, בַלֹתֵי בִּשֵׁמֵן רַעֲנָן. וַתַבֶּט עֵינִי בִּשׁוּרֵי, בַּקָמִים עַלַי מָרָעִים תִּשְׁמֵעְנָה אַזְנָי, עַדִּיק כַּתָּמֶר יִפְרַח, ◄ בָּאֵרָז בַּלְבַנוֹן יִשְׂנֵּה, שַתוּלים בַּבית יהוה, בַּחַצְרוֹת אֵלהֵינוּ יַפְרֵיחוּ. עוֹד יָנוּבוּן בְּשֵׂיבַה, רְשֵׁנִים וְרַעֲנַנִּים יִהִיוּ, לָהַגִּיד כִּי יָשָׁר יהוה, צוּרי, ולא עולתה בּוֹ. תהלים צב

ALL WHO COMMIT EVIL

WILL BE SCATTERED אַרְבּפְּיֻעַבָּיי אָוֶן

In this pacific vision of the end-time, those who commit evil are not destroyed, but simply made ineffective.

wild bull בראים. Throughout the Bible, the raising up of the horn of this animal is a metaphoric symbol of strength and honor. Scholars, though, have had difficulty identifying the animal intended in the Hebrew. Because the psalm refers to a single horn, early translators identified it with the mythical unicorn. Some modern commentators maintain that the animal referred to is the aurochs, a wild bovine considered to be the ancestor of all cattle. The aurochs had elongated horns and long legs. It was both more agile and more dangerous than modern

bovines. The last aurochs was seen in Europe in the 17th century.

ANOINTED IT WITH FRESH OIL בלְּתֵי בְּשֶׁמֶן רַעַּבָּן. The Hebrew may be translated "You anointed *me* with fresh oil," but Radak (David Kimḥi, 1160–1235, Provence) suggests that the object of the verb is specifically the speaker's head mentioned in the first part of the verse; the anointing is ceremonial, giving the speaker a divinely ordained function and blessing.

STEADY בְּשׁוּרִי. From the root meaning "row" or "straight." Thus, some understand this word as a noun and translate it as the phalanx of an army, row upon row of soldiers. Others see it, as we do here, as a modifier of the verb, meaning that the gaze is focused straight ahead.

For restricted use only: March-April 20 growwide and are evergreens. Palms yield dates, one of the most nutritious fruits, but their fibrous wood is almost useless. Cedars bear no fruit, though their wood is precious; Solomon built the Temple out of the cedars of Lebanon. Both will be planted in Good house, for all difference is united in the one God. Righteousness

28 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 28 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת 28 סדר ליל שבת · קבלת שבת

Psalm 93:
An Interpretive
Translation
Entwined in worlds,
enwrapped in glory,
You are.
So has it been,
and so it is—eternally
You are.
Waves pounding
out their
song reach up to God
from their depths,

for the song of the sea, beaten to the sound of the breakers, tells of God within.

These are proof enough for the faithful that You are the lord of time.

—EDWARD FELD and ARTHUR GOULD

Adonal is sovereign, robed in splendor, girded in strength; the earth stands firm, not to be dislodged.
From earliest time You were enthroned; You are eternal.

The rivers rise up, ADONAI, the rivers raise up their roar, the rivers raise up their waves.

► Above the roar of the vast sea and the majestic breakers of the ocean,

Adonal stands supreme in the heavens.

In Your house, beautiful in its holiness, Your testimonies endure, Adonai, for all time.

Adonai malakh gei·ut lavesh lavesh Adonai oz hitazar, af tikon teiviel bal timot. Nakhon kisakha mei-az, mei-olam atah. Nasu n'harot Adonai, nasu n'harot kolam, yisu n'harot dokh-yam.

Mi-kolot mayim rabim adirim mishb'rei yam, adir ba-marom Adonai. Eidotekha ne-emnu me'od, l'veit'kha na-avah kodesh, Adonai, l'orekh yamim.

Psalm 93

To conclude Kabbalat Shabbat, some congregations recite Mourner's Kaddish (page 30). Others continue with a study text (pages 31–37), while others continue with Arvit on page 39.

יהוה מֶלֶּךְ נֵּאוּת לָבֵשׁ לָבֵשׁ יהוה עוֹ הִתְאַזָּר, אַף תִּכּוֹן תַּבֵל בַּל תִּמוֹט. נָבוֹן כִּסְאַךְּ מֵאָז, מֵעוֹלָם אֲתָה. נָשְׂאוּ נְהָרוֹת יהוה, ישְׂאוּ נְהָרוֹת קוֹלָם, ישְׂאוּ נְהָרוֹת דְּכִים. אַדִּירִם מִשְׁבְּבִי יָם, אַדִּירִם מִשְׁבְּבִי יָם, עֵדֹתֶיךְ נָאֶמְנוּ מְאֹד לְבִיתְךְ נָאֶמְנוּ מְאֹד לְבִיתְךְ נָאֲנָה לְּדֶשׁ יהוה,

To conclude Kabbalat Shabbat, some congregations recite Mourner's Kaddish (page 30). Others continue with a study text (pages 31–37), while others continue with Arvit on page 39.

PSALM 93. Having entered Shabbat with the recitation of Psalm 92, creation is now seen as complete. It is with rest, peace, and this sense of completion that God can be seen as sovereign.

THE EARTH STANDS FIRM אַף תְּכוֹן תַבֵל In biblical poetry, God's supremacy over the elements of creation, especially the primal waters that preceded the formation of land, is an expression of God's ultimate rule.

YOUR TESTIMONIES עדתיף. The reference is ambiguous. It may refer to the works of creation mentioned previously in the poem. More generally in the Bible, the reference is to the tablets of the covenant, contained in the ark. Indeed, sometimes the sanctuary itself is called the "sanctuary of testimony," mishkan ha-eidut. In this reading, just as God's sovereignty is eternal, so too are God's teaching and God's relationship with those gathered in the Temple.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

29 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 29 סדר ליל שבת קבלת שבת 29

תְּפִילֶה בִּמְקוֹם קַדִּישׁ Prayer in Place of Mourner's Kaddish When a Minyan Is Not Present

Mourners and those observing Yahrzeit recite aloud:

רְבּוֹנוֹ שֶׁל עוֹלֶם, אֶלֹהֵי הָרוּחוֹת לְכָל־בָּשָּׁר

Ribbono shel olam, elohei ha-ruhot l'khol basar —

Master of the world, God of the spirit of all flesh, it is revealed and known before You that it is my fervent desire to praise Your name, and to remember and honor my beloved:

father/mother/son/daughter/ husband/wife/partner/ brother/sister/_____ [the name and relation of the

[the name and relation of the person may be inserted] by reciting the Mourner's Kaddish in the company of a minyan. May my presence here today with my community find favor in Your eyes, and be accepted and received before You as if I had prayed the Kaddish. May Your name, Adonai, be elevated and sanctified everywhere on earth and may peace reign everywhere.

All who are present respond:

בָּרוּךְ שֵׁם כְּבוֹד מֵלְכוּתוֹ לִעוֹלֵם וַעִד.

Barukh shem k'vod malkhuto l'olam va-ed.

Praised be the name of the one whose glorious sovereignty is forever and ever.

Together

עשה שָׁלוֹם בִּמְרוֹמִיוּ הוּא יַצְשָּׁה שָׁלוֹם עָלֵינוּ וְעַל כָּל־יִשְׂרָאֵל [וְעַל כָּל־ יוֹשָׁבֵי תַבָל], וִאִמְרוּ אָמֵן.

Oseh shalom bimromav hu ya aseh shalom aleinu v'al kol yisrael [v'al kol yosh'vei teiveil], v'imru amen.

Mourner's Kaddish

Mourners and those observing Yahrzeit:

May God's great name be exalted and hallowed throughout the created world, as is God's wish. May God's sovereignty soon be established, in your lifetime and in your days, and in the days of all the house of Israel. And we say: *Amen*.

Congregation and mourners:

May God's great name be acknowledged forever and ever!

Mourners:

May the name of the Holy One be acknowledged and celebrated, lauded and worshipped, exalted and honored, extolled and acclaimed—though God, who is blessed, <code>b'rikh hu</code>, is truly [on Shabbat Shuvah we add: far] beyond all acknowledgment and praise, or any expressions of gratitude or consolation ever spoken in the world. And we say: Amen.

May heaven bestow on us, and on all Israel, life and abundant and lasting peace. And we say: *Amen*.

May the one who creates peace on high bring peace to us and to all Israel [and to all who dwell on earth]. And we say: *Amen*.

Mourners and those observing Yahrzeit:

Yitgadal v'yitkadash sh'meih raba, b'alma di v'ra, kiruteih, v'yamlikh malkhuteih b'ḥayeikhon u-v'yomeikhon u-v'ḥayei d'khol beit yisrael, ba-agala u-vizman kariv, v'imru amen.

Congregation and mourners:

Y'hei sh'meih raba m'varakh l'alam u-l'almei almaya.

Mourners

Yitbarakh v'yishtabaḥ v'yitpa·ar v'yitromam v'yitnasei v'yit·hadar v'yitaleh v'yit·halal sh'meih d'kudsha, b'rikh hu, l'eila min kol [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: l'eila l'eila mikol] birkhata v'shirata tushb'ḥata v'neḥamata da·amiran b'alma, v'imru amen.

Y'hei sh'lama raba min sh'maya v'ḥayim aleinu v'al kol yisrael, v'imru amen.

Oseh shalom bimromav hu ya·aseh shalom aleinu v'al kol yisrael [v'al kol yosh'vei teiveil], v'imru amen.

Arvit begins on page 39a or 39b.

קַדִּישׁ יָתוֹם

Mourners and those observing Yahrzeit:

יִתְבַּדֵּל וְיִתְקַדֵּשׁ שְׁמֵהּ רַבָּא, בְּעַלְמָא דִּי בְרָא, כִּרְעוּתֵהּ, וְיַמְלִיף מַלְכוּתֵהּ בְּחַיֵּיכוֹן וּבְיוֹמֵיכוֹן וּבְחַיֵּי דְכָל־בֵּית יִשְּׂרָאֵל, בַּעֲנָלָא וּבִוְמַן קָרִיב, וְאִמְרוּ אָמֵן. KADDISH בְּדִישׁ Each section of the service is concluded by the recitation of a Kaddish. Kabbalat Shabbat has come to an end and so the community is called upon to recite God's praise, "May God's great name be exalted..."

Congregation and mourners:

יָהֵא שְׁמֵהּ רַבָּא מְבָרַךְ לְעָלַם וּלְעָלְמֵי עָלְמַיָּא.

Mourner

יִתְבָּרֵךְ וְיִשְׁתַּבַּח וְיִתְפָּאַר וְיִתְרוֹמֵם וְיִתְנַשֵּׂא וְיִתְבַּרֵךְ וְיִשְׁתַּלֶּה וְיִתְהַלֵּל שְׁמֵה דְּקְדְשָׁא, בְּרִיךְ הוּא, לְעֵלֶּא מִן כְּלֹ־ [לְעֵלָּא לְעֵלָּא מִכְּל־ :on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute] בִּרְכָתָא וְשִׁירָתָא הֻשְׁבְּחָתָא וְנֶחָמָתָא דַּאֲמִירָן בְּעָלְמָא, וִאָמִרוּ אֲמֵן.

> יְהֵא שְׁלָמֶא רַבֶּא מִן שְׁמִיֵּא וְחַיִּים עָלֵינוּ וְעַל כָּל־יִשְּׂרָאֵל, ואמרוּ אמן.

עֹשֶׂה שָׁלוֹם בִּמְרוֹמִיו הוּא יַעֲשֶׂה שָׁלוֹם עָלֵינוּ וְעַל כָּל־יִשְּׂרָאֵל [וְעַל כָּל־יוֹשְׁבֵי תֵבֵל], ואמרוּ אמן.

Arvit begins on page 39a or 39b.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

30 SHABBAT · KABBALAT SHABBAT 30 סדר ליל שבת • קבלת שבת

Shabbat Study Texts

Since ancient times, text study—especially of the laws relating to the preparation for Shabbat—has served as preparation for the Friday evening service, Arvit. One may study Torah in a variety of modes: as a guide for lewish practice, as a source for opening our minds to wise teachings and our hearts to loving relationships, as spiritual inspiration, or as a meditative experience. We have included here a selection of texts appropriate to each of these modes, distinctly labeled with a letter of the Hebrew alphabet. The first includes texts taken from canonical Jewish codes: the Mishnah, Maimonides' Mishneh Torah, and Jacob ben Asher's Arba·ah Turim: the second speaks of a spiritual meaning of Shabbat; and the third is a contemplative introduction to Shabbat liturgy found in the Zohar, the canonical book of Jewish mysticism.

They are designated as follows:

- **N** Some Laws for **Entering Shabbat**
- ☐ The Extra Soul on Shabbat
- A Mystical Vision of Shabbat

Before beginning Arvit, one may choose to study a paragraph or a section of teachings regarding Shabbat:

Some Laws for Entering Shabbat

With what materials may one kindle the Shabbat lights, and which materials are impermissible? One should not use a wick made of the moss growing on cedars, uncarded flax, or raw silk, nor a wick made of woody fibers or wilderness grass, or water weeds; one should not use pitch, liquid wax, castor oil, or consecrated oil that has become defiled and has therefore been set apart to be burned, nor the fat from the tails of sheep, nor tallow. Nahum the Mede declares, however, that the lamp may be lit with boiled tallow; other rabbis say that tallow may not be used, whether boiled or not boiled.

Mishnah Shabbat 2:1

[In ancient Israel] the shofar was blown six times before Shabbat; it was blown from a high place so that all could hear it. With the sound of the first blast, those who were in the distant fields stopped work, since those who were closest to town did not enter until those who were distant joined them, that all might enter together; at this time, the stores were still open and their shutters were untouched. Once the second blast was trumpeted, the stores would be locked and shuttered, though hot dishes would still be cooking in the oven. When the third blast was sounded, the hot dishes that needed to be removed were taken off the stove and those that would be left in the oven for Shabbat were enclosed; lamps were lit. A slight amount of time was allowed to pass, enough for a small fish to fry or a flatbread to bake—and then a t'kiah, t'ruah, t'kiah (a long note, a series of staccato notes, and a final long note) were sounded and all work stopped.

sun set.

Jacob ben Asher, Tur, Orah Hayim 256

Before beginning Arvit, one may choose to study a paragraph or a section of teachings regarding Shabbat:

במה מדליקין ובמה אין מדליקין? אָין מַדְלִיקִין לא בַלֶּבֶשׁ, וְלֹא בַחְסֵוֹ, וָלֹא בַכַּלַרְ, וָלֹא בִפְתִילַת הַאִּידַוֹ, ולא בפתילת המדבר, ולא בירוקה שעל פני המים, ולא בְוַפַת, ולא בְשַעוה, ולא בְשַמו קיק, וָלֹא בְשָׁמֵן שָׁרֶפַה, וָלֹא בְאַלְיָה, וָלֹא בְחֵלֶב. נַחוּם הַמַּדִי אוֹמֵר: מַדְלִיקִין בְּחֵלֶב מִבְשַׁל. וַחֶכַמִים אוֹמָרִים: אַחַד מִבְשַׁל אַחַד שַאֵינוֹ מבשל – אֵין מַדלִיקִין בּוֹ.

משנה שבת ב:א

שש תקיעות תוקעין בערב שבת במקום גבוה כדי שַׁיָּשָׁמִעוּ כָלַם. תִקִּיעָה רָאשׁוֹנָה – נִמְנָעוּ אוֹתַן שֻׁבַּשַּׁדוֹת מַלַעֲשׁוֹת מָלַאכָתַּן וָאֵין הַקְּרוֹבִים רַשַּׁאִים לִיכָּנָס עַד שַׁיִּכַּנְסוּ גַם הַרְחוֹקִים וִיָּכַנָסוּ כָלַם בִּיַחַד; וַעֲדֵיון הַחַנִיּוֹת פָּתוּחוֹת וָהַתַּרִיסִין מִנַּחִין. הָתְחֵילוּ לְתָקוֹעֵ תָקִיעֵה שָׁנַיַה – נָסְתַּלְקוּ ַהַתָּרִיסִין וָנָנָעֵלוּ הֶחַנִּיּוֹת וַעֲדַיִן הַחַמִּין וְהַקְּדֵרוֹת רוֹתְחִין עַל גַּבֵּי הַבִּירָה. הִתְחֵילוּ לְתְקוֹעַ תִּקִיעָה שְׁלִישִׁית – סְלֵק הַמְסַלֵּק וָהָטָמִין הַמַּטָמִין וָהָדְלֵיקוּ הַנֵּרוֹת. שָׁהָה כָּדֵי לְצַלּוֹת דָג קַטַן אוֹ כָּדֵי לְהַדְבִּיק פַּת בִּתַנּוּר, תּוֹקֵעַ וּמֵרֵיעַ וְתוֹקֵעַ וְשׁוֹבֵת. כַּתַב הָרַמִבַּ״ם זִכְרוֹנוֹ לְבָרֶכָה: תִּקִיעָה רְאשׁוֹנָה תּוֹקֵעַ בִּמִנְחַה וּשָׁלִישִׁית סַמוּךְ לְשָׁקִיעַת הַחַמֵּה.

טור, אורח חיים רנו

WITH WHAT MATERIALS

עיוני שבת

במה MAY ONE KINDLE מדליקין. In many rites, the study of the second chapter of Mishnah Shabbat (edited in the 3rd century), dealing with the laws of lighting the lamps for Shabbat, was considered an especially appropriate introduction to the Shabbat evening service. We have included the opening mishnah of that chapter, which is concerned that the lights in one's home be appropriate for Shabbat. Materials that may give off a bad smell, that are derived from objects considered objectionable, or that emit an unsteady light (and are therefore likely to be adiusted if one momentarily forgets that it is Shabbat) may not be used. In a larger sense, the atmosphere we create for Shabbat in our homes and places of prayer is essential, so that we can welcome Shabbat with joy and reverence. The texts from other halakhic sources that follow similarly focus on preparing for Shabbat.

SOUNDING THE SHOFAR. This elegant literary

portrayal of the onset of

Shabbat in ancient Israel is taken from Jacob ben Asher's Arba ah Turim (literally "the Four Columns," and sometimes simply called "the Tur"). Dating to early 14th-century Spain, the Tur is one of the three great halakhic compendiums of the Middle Ages. This description of how the ancients signalled the onset of Shabbat is based on a passage found in the Baby-Ionian Talmud (Shabbat 35b). Jewish communities continued the practice of alerting their Maimonides of blessed memory writes that the first blast was sounded at the beginning of the afternoon and the third as the only writes that the first blast was sounded at the beginning of the afternoon and the third as the only writes that the first blast was sounded at the beginning of the afternoon and the third as the only writes that the first blast was members to the onser of Shabbat and a second siren is sounded at the time for candlelighting. members to the onset of Shabbat; today in Jerusalem, a siren is sounded to warn people of

Do not copy, sell, or distinctional from the latter's Mishneh Torah, written in 1180. Maimonides was the first to mention that the shofar was sounded at the beginning of the afternoon. He based this on the Mishnah, which recommends that one not start new projects on Friday afternoon (Mishnah Shabbat, chapter 1).

21 סדר ליל שבת • עיוני שבת 31 SHABBAT · SHABBAT STUDY TEXTS

There are four elements of Shabbat: two of them are mentioned in the Torah and two of them are teachings of the sages first formulated by the prophets. "To remember Shabbat" and "to observe Shabbat" are from the Torah; "to honor Shabbat" and "to delight in Shabbat" were articulated by the prophets, as it is said, "Call Shabbat a delight, and honor Adonar's holy day" (Isaiah 58:13).

What constitutes the "honoring" of Shabbat? The fulfillment of this aspect is what the rabbis intended when they said: On the eve of Shabbat, it is a mitzvah for each person to wash his or her face and hands and feet with warm water to honor Shabbat. One enwraps oneself with *tzitzit* and sits quietly, in awe, waiting to receive Shabbat as if one were about to greet a sovereign. The ancient rabbis would gather their students on the eve of Shabbat; they would put on their *tallitot* and say: "Come, let us go out and greet the Sabbath King!"

Honoring Shabbat also includes putting on clean clothing. One's Shabbat attire should not be like that of the weekday. . . .

One sets the dining table before the onset of Shabbat, even if one intends to eat only a tiny amount. Similarly, one sets the table after Shabbat, even if one intends to eat only a small amount—so that Shabbat is honored in both its entry and exit. One should clean and prepare one's house before the onset of Shabbat, to honor the day. A lamp should be lit, the table set for eating, and the bed made—for all these are ways to honor Shabbat.

Maimonides, Mishneh Torah, Hilkhot Shabbat 30:1-3, 5

אַרְבָּעָה דְּבָרִים נָאֶמְרוּ בַשַּׁבָּת: שְׁנֵיִם מִן הַתּוֹרָה וּשְׁנֵיִם מִן הַתּוֹרָה וּשְׁנֵיִם מִדּבְרֵי סוֹפְרִים, וְהֵם מְפוֹרָשִׁין עַל יְדֵי הַנְּבִיאִים. שֶׁבַּתּוֹרָה – זְכוֹר וְשָׁמוֹר. וְשָׁבִּוֹר, וְשָׁבְּרְשׁוּ עַל יְדֵי הַנְּבִיאִים – בָּבוֹד וְעְנֶג, שֶׁנֶּא, בַּוֹר וְשָׁמוֹר. וְשָׁבָּת עְנֶג לִקְדוֹשׁ יהוה מְכָבָּד (ישעיהו שִׁנָג.)

אֵיזֶהוּ כָּבוֹד: זֶה שֶׁאָמְרוּ חֲכָמִים: שֶׁמִּצְוָה עַל אָדָם לִּרְחוֹץ פָּנָיו, יָדִיו, וְרַגְּלָיו בְּחַמִּין בְּעֶרֶב שַׁבָּת מִפְּנֵי כְבוֹד הַשַּׁבָּת פְּנֵי וְרַגְלָיו בְּחַמִּין בְּעֶרֶב שַׁבָּת מִפְּנֵי כְבוֹד הַשַּׁבָּת וְּמִתְעַשֵּף בַּצִיצִית וְיוֹשֵׁב בְּכְבֶּד רֹאשׁ מְיַחֵל לְהַקְבָּלַת פְּנֵי הַשַּבָת, בְּמוֹ שֶׁהוּא יוֹצֵא לקרַאת הַמֶּלֶךְ. וַחֲכָמִים הָרִאשׁוֹנִים הָיוּ מְקַבְּצִין תַּלְמִידֵיהֶם בְּעֶרֶב שַׁבָּת וּמִתְעַשְּפִים וְאוֹמְרִים: בּוֹא לקרִאת שׁבַּת המלךּ!

וּמִבְּבוֹד הַשַּׁבָּת – שָׁיִּלְבֵּשׁ בְּסוּת נְקִיָּה, וְלֹא יִהְיֶה מַלְבוּשׁ הַחוֹל בְּמַלְבוּשׁ הַשַּׁבָּת ...

מְסַדֵּר אָדָם שֻׁלְחָנוֹ בְּעֶרֶב שַׁבָּת, וְאַף עַל פִּי שֶׁאֵינוֹ צָרִיף אֶלֶא לְכַזַּיִת, וְבֵן מְסַדֵּר שֻׁלְחָנוֹ בְּמוֹצָאֵי שַׁבָּת, וְאַף עַל פִּי שֻׁאֵינוֹ צָרִיף אֶלֵא לְכַזַּיִת – בְּדֵי לְכַבְּדוֹ בִּכְנִיסָתוֹ וּבִיצִיאָתוֹ. וְצְרִיף לְתַקֵּן בֵּיתוֹ מִבְּעוֹד יוֹם מִפְּנֵי כְבוֹד הַשַּׁבָּת. וְיִהְיֶה נֵר דְּלִיּק וְשֻׁלְחָן עָרוּךְ לֶאֶכֹל וּמִטָּה מֻצֵעַת – שֶׁבְּל־אֵלוּ לִכְבוֹד שַּׁבּת הן.

רמב"ם, משנה תורה, הלכות שבת ל:א-ג, ה

"TO REMEMBER" AND "TO observe" זכור ושמור. The two biblical versions of the Decalogue exhort us to "remember Shabbat" (Exodus 20:8) and to "observe Shabbat" (Deuteronomy 5:12). Maimonides understands these two terms as commanding two distinct obligations. As he will explain below, the command to "remember" is fulfilled by sanctifying Shabbat through verbal acknowledgment (namely, by reciting the blessing sanctifying the day—that is, making Kiddush), while "observe" is fulfilled by refraining from work and resting. In this chapter, however, Maimonides focuses on two other aspects: the prophetic call to honor and delight in Shabbat.

ONE ENWRAPS ONESELF
WITH TZITZIT מְתְעֵפֶוּף. מְתְעֵפֶוּף. Maimonides'
description of sitting and
welcoming Shabbat with
reverence is a fascinating reflection of his own
spiritual practice. It is

based on a series of reports in the Babylonian Talmud of the practices of individual rabbis (Shabbat 25b and 119a). Inspired by the remark Maimonides quotes at the end ("Let us go out..."), the mystics of Safed (16th century) would physically go out to the fields surrounding the city and welcome Shabbat in nature—a remarkably different spiritual preparation than the one offered here by Maimonides.

A TINY AMOUNT רְּבַדַּיִּת. Literally "an olive's worth," which is the minimum amount of food requiring a blessing.

ONE SETS THE TABLE AFTER SHABBAT הַּרְצִיאָתוֹ. This refers to the custom of *Melaveh Malkah*, literally "accompanying the queen"—a joyful period after Shabbat, celebrated with refreshments and singing. Celebrations were organized both for greeting royalty and for their departure. Setting the table after Shabbat can also be seen as a way of sanctifying the week. Note how the metaphoric persona of Shabbat changes gender in these texts: Shabbat is sometimes referred to as a king and sometimes as a queen.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020 Do not copy, sell, or distribute

What constitutes "delight" on Shabbat? This is what the rabbis meant when they said that one should prepare an especially hearty dish and have fragrant wine on Shabbat, in accord with what one can afford. And all who increase their expenditure for Shabbat and the preparation of multiple delicious dishes are to be praised. If one cannot afford anything except a boiled egg or something like that, then that is that person's joy of Shabbat. One need not trouble oneself and bother to ask others for help in order to have additional food for Shabbat. As our ancient rabbis taught, "Make your Shabbat meal like that of an everyday one, rather than becoming dependent on others."

If one is wealthy and lives a pampered life, so that all of one's days are like Shabbat, one must vary what is eaten on Shabbat from what is eaten every day. But if that is not possible, one should change the time one eats: if one is used to eating early, one should eat late; and if one is used to eating late, one should eat early. . . .

It is not permitted to fast, to entreat, or to plead asking mercy from heaven on Shabbat. Even at those terrible times when a public fast would be decreed and the shofar blown, one does not fast or blow the shofar on Shabbat or on holidays. If a city is besieged by a foreign force or endangered by a flood, or if a boat is threatened with capsizing at sea, then an exception is made and one sounds the alarm in order to help those who are in danger, and one prays and asks for mercy for them.

Maimonides, Mishneh Torah, Hilkhot Shabbat 30:7–8, 12

אֵיזֶהוּ עְּנֶגיּ זֶה שֶאָמְרוּ חֲכָמִים: שֶׁצָּרִיךְ לְתַקֵּן תַּבְשִׁיל שָׁמֵן בְּיוֹתֵר וּמַשְׁקֶה מְבָשָׁם לַשַּׁבָּת – הַכּּל לְפִי מָמוֹנוֹ שֶׁל אָדָם.
וְכָל־הַמַּרְבֶּה בְּהוֹצָאַת שַׁבָּת וּבְתִקוּן מַאֲכָלִים רַבִּים וְטוֹבִים,
הֲרֵי זֶה מְשָׁבָּח. וְאִם אֵין יָדוֹ מַשֶּׂנֶת, אַפִּילוּ לֹא עָשָׂה אֶלֶא
שֶׁלֶק וְכַיּוֹצֵא בוֹ מִשׁוּם בְּבוֹד שַׁבָּת – חֲרֵי זֶה עְנֶג שַּבָּת, וְאֵינוֹ
חַיָּב לְהָצֵר לְעַצְמוֹ וְלִשְׁאוֹל מֵאֲחֵרִים בְּדֵי לְהַרְבּוֹת בְּמַאֲכָל
בַּשַּׁבְּת. אָמְרוּ חֲכָמִים הָרִאשׁוֹנִים: עֲשֵׂה שַׁבְּתְךְּ חוֹל וְאַל
תצטרר לבּריּוֹת.

מִי שֶׁהָיֶה עָנֹג וְעָשִׁיר וַהֲרֵי כָל־יָמָיו בַּשַּׁבָּת – צָרִיךְּ לְשַׁנּוֹת מַאֲכַל שַׁבָּת מִמַּאֲכַל הַחוֹל. וְאִם אִי אֶפְשָׁר לְשַׁנּוֹת, מְשַׁנֶּה זְמַן הָאֲכִילָה: אִם הָיָה רָגִיל לְהַקְדִּים, מְאַחֵר, וְאִם הָיָה רָגִיל לָאָחֵר, מַקִדִּים . . .

אָסוּר לְהִתְעַנּוֹת וְלִזְעוֹק וּלְהִתְחַנֵּן וּלְבַקֵשׁ רַחֲמִים בַּשַּׁבָּת.
וַאֲפִילּוּ בְצָרָה מִן הַצָּרוֹת שֶׁהַצִּבּוּר מִתְעַנִּין וּמַתְרִיעִין
עְלֵיהָן – אֵין מִתְעַנִּין וְלֹא מַתְרִיעִין בַּשַּׁבָּת וְלֹא בְיָמִים
טוֹבִים, חוּץ מֵעִיר שֶׁהִקִּיפְוּהָ גּוֹיִים אוֹ נָהָר אוֹ סְפִינָה
הַמְטֹרֶפֶת בַּיָּם, שֶׁמַּתְרִיעִין עֲלֵיהֶן בַּשַּׁבָּת לְעָזְרָן וּמִתְחַנְּנִין
וּמִבְּקשׁין עליהן רַחמים.

רמב״ם, משנה תורה, הלכות שבת ל:ז–ח, יב

AN ESPECIALLY HEARTY סוsн תבשיל שמן ביוֹתר. Maimonides replaces the word שׁוּמין (shumin), which means "garlic" (mentioned in the Babylonian Talmud. Shabbat 118b), with the word שמן (shamen), which means "fatty"—i.e., oily or "hearty." He may have had a different manuscript version of the Talmud unknown to us, or he may be taking literary license and mentioning dishes that were considered hearty in his own cultural context,

A BOILED EGG טֶּלֶלֶי. The Hebrew term may refer to anything boiled, even a vegetable—as opposed to grilled meat or fish, or a hearty stew.

while the Talmud thought

that a Shabbat meal was

special if well spiced.

"MAKE YOUR SHABBAT MEAL LIKE THAT OF AN EVERYDAY ONE . . ." שֲׁבַּתְךְּ חוֹל A saying of Rabbi Akiva reported in the Babylonian Talmud, Shabbat 118a.

IT IS NOT PERMITTED... TO PLEAD ASK-ING MERCY אָסוּר... לְבַקּשׁ רַחְמִים. The Shabbat Amidah omits the thirteen middle blessings that are recited on weekdays as prayers of personal and national request (see pages 272–276); instead, we recite a prayer celebrating the holiness of Shabbat (see page 49).

IF A CITY IS BESIEGED עִיר שֶׁהַקִּיפְהָה גֹּוֹיִים. Threats to life override observance of Shabbat. During the Maccabean revolt, pietists refused to fight on Shabbat and were repeatedly defeated by the Greeks. But the Maccabees themselves fought in self-defense on Shabbat and were ultimately victorious.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

It is a positive command of the Torah to sanctify Shabbat with words, as it is written: "Remember Shabbat to keep it holy" (Exodus 20:8)—this refers to the enunciation of its praise and its sanctification. It should be remembered as it enters and as it leaves: when it enters, by making Kiddush and sanctifying the day; and when it leaves, by reciting Havdalah.

Maimonides, Mishneh Torah, Hilkhot Shabbat 29:1

This is the fundamental principle: Anyone who does work on Shabbat, and the result of the work is enduring—that person is culpable.

Mishnah Shabbat 12:1

If, while doing that which is permitted on Shabbat, one does something that constitutes work on Shabbat, but without intending that the work be done—it is permitted.

For instance, one may open a portable bed or move a chair or stool; and if one dug a groove in the floor while moving it, one need not worry, since the effect was unintentional.

Similarly, one may walk on grass on Shabbat without any concern, so long as one did not consciously intend to pull out the grass; and if some grass was pulled up, there is nothing to be concerned about . . .

Maimonides, Mishneh Torah, Hilkhot Shabbat 1:5

"Six days shall you work and complete all that you must do" (Exodus 20:8). Is it possible for a person to complete all of one's work in six days? Rather, it must mean: rest as though your work is completed. Another possible interpretation: rest—even from any thought of work. As the prophet says, "If you stop in your tracks, and refrain from pursuing your business affairs on My holy day; if you call Shabbat 'a delight,' that which is holy to Adonai 'honorable,' and honor it, not going about your daily business, nor speaking of it—then you shall rejoice with Adonai" (Isaiah 58:13–14).

מִצְוַת עֲשֵׂה מִן הַתּוֹרָה לְּקַדֵּשׁ אֶת יוֹם הַשַּׁבָּת בִּדְבָרִים,
שׁנֶּאֱמֵר: זָכוֹר אֶת־יוֹם הַשַּׁבָּת לְקַדְּשׁוֹ (שמות כ:ח) –
בְּלוֹמֵר, זְכְרֵהוּ זְכִירַת שֶׁבַח וְקִדּוּשׁ. וְצָרִיךְּ לְזְכְרֵהוּ בִּכְנִיסָתוֹ
וּבִיצִיאָתוֹ: בִּכְנִיסָתוֹ – בְּקִדּוּשׁ הַיּוֹם, וּבִיצִיאָתוֹ – בְּהַבְּדָּלָה.
ומב״ם, משנה תורה, הלכות שבת כט:א

זֶה הַבְּלֶל: כָּל־הָעוֹשֶׂה מְלָאכָה וּמְלַאכְתּוֹ מִתְקַיֶּמֶת בּשׁבּת, חיב.

משנה שבת יב:א

דְּבָרִים הַמֶּתָּרִים לַעֲשׁוֹתָן בַּשַּׁבָּת, וּבִשְׁעַת עֲשִׂיָתָן אֶפְשָׁר שָׁתֵּעָשֶׂה בִּגְלָלָן מְלָאכָה וְאֶפְשָׁר שֶׁלֹא תֵעֲשֶׂה – אִם לֹא נָתִבָּוּן לִאוֹתָה מִלַאכַה, הֵרִי זָה מִתַּר.

בִּיצַדּ؛ גּוֹרֵר אָדָם מִטָּה כִפֵּא וְסַפְּסָל וְכַיּוֹצֵא בָהֵן בַּשַּׁבָּת – וּבִלְבַד שֶׁלֹא יִתְבַּוּן לַחְפֹּר חָרִיץ בַּקּרְקַע בִּשְׁעַת גְּרִירָתָן. וּלְפִיכָך: אָם חָפְרוּ הַקַּרְקַע – אֵינוֹ חוֹשֵׁשׁ בְּכָךְ, לְפִי שֶׁלֹא נתבּוּו לבה

וְבֵן מְהַלֵּךְ אָדָם עַל גַּבֵּי עֲשָׂבִים בַּשַּׁבָּת, וּבִלְבַד שֶׁלֹא יִתְכַּוּן לַעֲקֹר אוֹתָם. לְפִיכָך אִם נָעֱקְרוּ – אֵינוֹ חוֹשֵׁשׁ . . .

רמב"ם, משנה תורה, הלכות שבת א:ה

מכילתא. בחודש ז

שַׁשֶּׁת יָמִים תַּעֲבֹד וְעָשִּׂיתָ כָּל־מְלַאּרְתֶּךּ. וְבִי אֶפְשָׁר לוֹ לָאָדָם לַעֲשוֹת כָּל־מְלַאּרְתּוֹ בְּשֵׁשֶׁת יָמִים: אֶלֶא: שְׁבֹת בְּאִלּוּ כָּל־מְלַאּרְתְּךּ עֲשׁוּיִה. דָּבָר אַחֵר: שְׁבֹת מִמַּחֲשָׁבַת עֲבוֹדָה. וְאוֹמֵר: אִם־תִּשִׁיב מִשַּׁבָּת רַגְלֶךְ עֲשׁוֹת חֲפָצֶיךְ בְּיוֹם קְדְשִׁי, וְקָרֱאתָ לַשַּׁבָּת עְנָג לִקְדוֹשׁ יהוה מְכֻבָּד וְכִבַּדְתוֹ מֵעֲשׁוֹת דְּרֶבֵיךְ מִמְצוֹא חֶפִּצְךְּ וִדַבֵּר דָּבָר. אָז תִּתְעַנַּג עַל־יהוה.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020.

Do not copy, sell, or distribute

its sanctification וְקְדוּשׁ. The Hebrew word kiddush literally means "sanctification."

IT SHOULD BE REMEMBERED

AS IT ENTERS AND AS IT

LEAVES בְּבְנִיסְתוֹ וּבִיצִיאָתוֹ

בְּבְנִיסְתוֹ וּבִיצִיאָתוֹ

Maimonides argues that
the sanctification of
Shabbat involves establishing both of its temporal
boundaries: not only its
beginning, but also its
ending.

CULPABLE תַּיָב. In the Mishnah, culpability means that, in the time of the Temple, one would have been liable to bring a sacrifice atoning for the sin committed.

INTENTION ON SHABBAT.

Shabbat differs from many other mitzvot in that intentionality is important to the very definition of what constitutes its proper observance. Work is not only an objective category but is defined, in part, by what one regularly does and by what one plans in advance to do on Shabbat.

THE MEKHILTA OF RABBI

ISHMAEL is a 2nd-century collection of rabbinic teachings that antedates the composition of the Mishnah. As noted above, the category of "work" quickly moves to a subjective definition, with some arguing that on Shabbat we should strive not to even think about weekday work.

☐ The Extra Soul on Shabbat

Rabbi Shimon ben Lakish said: The Holy One places in us an additional soulfulness at the beginning of Shabbat and takes it away at the conclusion of Shabbat, as the Torah teaches: "On the seventh day God ceased from work and was refreshed, *vayinafash*" (Exodus 31:17). [Do not read the last word as referring to Shabbat but to its aftermath:] "On the seventh day God ceased from work" and when it concluded, God declared, "*Vai, avdah nefesh*—Woe, the soul is now lost!"

At all times and in all seasons every soul is capable of deriving new Torah insights from the old ones. But it is especially true on the holy Shabbat when the additional soul comes to each one of the people Israel; surely she brings with her new insights into Torah that need to be revealed by this particular person, in this particular time, in this particular age, in accord with the needs of the souls of a particular generation, as the divine wisdom gauged and determined at creation.

from Zvi Elimelekh of Dynow, Sefer B'nei Yisakhar

Something happens to a person on the Sabbath day. On the eve of the Shabbat, the Lord gives one a *n'shamah y'teirah*, and at the conclusion of the Shabbat God takes it away, says Rabbi Shimon ben Lakish.

N'shamah y'teirah means additional spirit. It is usually translated "additional soul." But what is the strict significance of the term?

Some thinkers took the term *n'shamah y'teirah* as a figurative expression for increased spirituality or ease and comfort. Others believed that an actual spiritual entity, a second soul, becomes embodied in human beings on the seventh day. "Humanity is given on this day an additional, a supernal soul, a soul which is all perfection, according to the pattern of the world to come." It is "the holy spirit that rests upon people and adorns them with a crown like the crown of angels," and is given to every individual according to their attainments.

It is for a spiritual purpose, the Zohar implies, that supernal souls leave their heavenly sphere to enter for a day the lives of mortals. At every conclusion of the Sabbath day, when the supernal souls return to their sphere, they all assemble before the presence of the Holy King. The Holy One then asks all the souls:

What new insight into the wisdom of the Torah have ye attained while present in the lower world? Happy is the soul that is able to relate in the presence of USE ONY. March-April 2020. God an insight attained by a human being during the seventh day. Indeed, how embarrassed must be the soul which appearing before the presence of God Opy, Sell, or distribute

Abraham Joshua Heschel, The Sabbath (adapted)

אָמֵר רַבִּי שִׁמְעוֹן בֶּן לָקִישׁ: נְשָׁמָה יְתֵירָה נוֹתֵן הַקּדוֹשׁ בָּרוּףְ
הוּא בָּאָדָם עֶרֶב שַׁבָּת וּלְמוֹצָאֵי שַׁבָּת נוֹטְלִין אוֹתָהּ הֵימֵנּוּ,
שֶׁנֶּאֱמַר: שָׁבַת וַיִּנְּפַשׁ. בֵּיוָן שֶׁשָׁבַת, וַי אָבְדָה נֵפֶשׁ!
תלמוד בבלי, ביצה דף טו ע"א
תלמוד בבלי, ביצה דף טו ע"א

דְּבָל־נְשָׁמָה מְסֻגֶּלֶת לְהוֹצִיא תוֹרָה חֲדָשָׁה מִן הַיְּשָׁנָה בְּכְל־ זְמֶן וְעִדָּן, וְהנֵּה בְּשַׁבָּת לְדֶשׁ שֶׁבָּאִים נְשָׁמוֹת יְתֵירוֹת לְכְל־ אֶחָד מִיִּשְׂרָאֵל, הִנָּה עַל בְּרְחֵךּ יֵשׁ עִמָּה תּוֹרָה חֲדָשָׁה הַצְּרִיכָה לְהִתְנֵּלוֹת עַל יְדֵי הַנְּשָׁמָה הַלָּזוֹ בְּיוֹם הַזֶּה בַּדּוֹר הַלְּזֶה, בְּפִי אֲשֶׁר שִׁעֲרָה הַחְכְמָה הָאֱלֹהִית מִבְּרֵאשִׁית לְפִי צֹרְרְ נשׁמוֹת הדּוֹר.

ספר בני יששכר, מאמרי השבתות, מאמר ה

THE EXTRA SOUL RECEIVED on shabbat. The series of texts in this section build progressively on one another. The Talmud talks about the extra soul on Shabbat and, in turn, Zvi Elimelekh of Dynow, an early 19th-century Ḥasidic master, develops this theme further by incorporating later kabbalistic fomulations. He sees Shabbat as a moment when the extra soulfulness issues in new insights into Torah. Finally Abraham Joshua Heschel, a 20th-century Jewish American theologian and himself a scion of a Hasidic family,

reworks these texts in a contemporary voice.

Together, they are a representation of a Jewish religious conversation taking place through the ages.

→ A Mystical Vision of Shabbat

Just as the aspects of God unite on high, so too Shabbat unites below in the mystery of oneness, that she may be with Him on high, each ready to receive the other in holy oneness. God is one.

God does not sit on the holy throne on high till she too, like Him, is encompassed by the mystery of oneness, that they might be united. In that way the mystery of "God is one and God's name is one"

The secret of Shabbat is that it creates a unity on which the mystery of oneness settles.

is fulfilled.

Through the prayers offered on the eve of Shabbat, the holy throne of glory becomes fit for the Holy One. As Shabbat enters, she becomes separated from all forces of evil and harsh judgment, and she is left then united with holy radiance, as she adorns herself with many crowns in the presence of the holy Sovereign. The realm of anger and the dominion of judgment flee from her, and nothing else rules the entire world. Her face shines with the light from on high and she is clothed with the holy people below, all of whom are adorned with fresh souls so that they may begin to bless her and pray, with joy-filled beaming faces.

K'gavna d'inun mityaḥadin l'eila b'eḥad, of hakhi ihi ityaḥadat l'tata b'raza d'ehad. I'mehevei imhon l'eila had l'koveil had, kudsha b'rikh hu ehad. I'eila la yativ al kurs'ya dikareih, ad d'itavidat ihi b'raza d'eḥad, k'gavna dileih l'meheveih ehad b'ehad. V'ha ukimna raza dadonai ehad u-sh'mo ehad. Raza d'shabbat ihi shabbat d'ithadat b'raza d'ehad l'mishrei alah raza d'ehad. Tz'lota d'ma·alei shabata, d'ha itaḥadat kurs'ya yakira kadisha b'raza d'eḥad, v'itakanat l'mishrei alah malka kadisha ila ah. Kad ayeil shabata ihi ityahadat v'itparshat misitra aḥra v'khol dinin mitabrin minah, v'ihi isht'arat b'yiḥuda dinhiru kadisha v'itatrit b'khama itrin l'gabei malka kadisha. V'khol shultanei rugzin u-marei d'dina kulhu arkin v'itabru minah, v'leit shultana ahra b'khulhu almin. V'anpaha n'hirin binhiru ila·ah v'itatrat l'tata b'ama kadisha, v'khulhon mitatrin b'nishmatin hadtin k'dein sheiruta ditzlota l'varkha lah b'hedvah binhiru d'anpin.

Zohar II:135a-b

For restricted use only: March Separated from Gol or Weakened because of evil.

MANY CROWNS בְּמָה עָטִרִּץ All the holy lights now join with Shabbat in greeting the Do not copy, sell, or distribute נְשֶׁמֶתִין חֵדְתִין. The n'shamah y'teirah, the extra soul that a person

בָּגונָא דָאִנּוּן מִתְיַחֵדִין לְעֵלַא בַּאַחַד, אוֹף הַכִּי אִיהִי אָתִיַחֵדַת לְתַתַּא בְּרַזַא דָאָחַד, לָמָהֵנִי עִמָּהוֹן לְעַלָּא חַד לָקַבֵּל חַד, קָדְשַׁא בָּרִירְ הוּא אֵחַד, לעלא לא יַתִיב עַל פּוּרְסִיַא דִּיקַרֵיה, עַד דְּאָתִעֲכִידַת אִיהִי בְּרָזָא דְאֵחָד, בָּגַונָא דִילֵיה לְמָהֵנִי אֲחַד בְּאַחַה.

וָהָא אוּקִימְנָא רָזָא דִיהוה אָחַד וּשָׁמוֹ אָחַד.

ָרָזָא דְשַׁבָּת אִיהִי שַׁבָּת דְּאָתְחֲדַת בְּרָזָא דְאֵחָד לְמִשְׁרֵי עֵלַה

צַלוֹתַא דָמַעַלֵּי שַׁבַּתַא, דָּהַא אָתָאַחֲדַת כּוּרָסִיָא יַקּירַא קַדִּישַׁא בַּרַזַא דָאָחַד, וָאָתַהַּקָנַת לְמִשְׁרֵי עֵלַה מַלְכֵּא קַדִּישַׁא עלאַה. כַּד עַיֵּל שַׁבַּתַא אִיהִי אָתִיַחַדַת וְאָתְפַּרְשַׁת מְסְּטָרָא אַחָרַא וָכַל־דִּינִין מִתְעַבְּרִין מִנַּה, וָאִיהִי אָשָׁתָאַרַת בִּיְחוּדַא דְנָהִירוּ קַדִּישָׁא וָאִתְעַטִּרִת בָּבַמָּה עִטְרִין לְגַבֵּי מַלְכָּא קַדִּישָׁא. ּוְבֶל־שָׁלְטָנֵי רָגְזִין וּמָארֵי דְדִינָא כָּלְהוּ עַרְקִין וְאִתְעַבִּרוּ מִנַּה, וֹצִית שָׁלְטָנָא אַחְרָא בִּכָלְהוּ עָלְמִין. וְאַנְפֶּהָא נְהִירִין בִּנְהִירוּ עַלַאַה וָאָתִעַטָּרַת לְתַתַּא בִּעַמַא קַדִּישַׁא, וָכַלְהוֹן מִתְעַטָּרִין בּּנִשְּׁמָתִין חַדְתִּין בָּדֵין שֵׁירוּתָא דִצְלוֹתַא לְבַרְכַא לַה בָּחֵדָנָה בִּנְהִירוּ דְּאַנְפִּיןָ.

זהר חלק ב, קלה:א-ב

THE SECRET OF SHABBAT

רזא דשׁבּת. In many communities, this poetic passage from the Zohar (the foundational text of Kabbalah, edited in the late 13th century) is recited before Arvit, the Friday evening service. The Zohar imagines a correspondence between the divine realm and the created world, such that unity or disunity in one realm both affects and is reflected in the other realm. To express this correspondence, the Zohar frequently uses anthropomorphic metaphors for God. Here, the Zohar imagines God as having both masculine and feminine elements, with Shabbat representing the feminine side. Thus, throughout the week, the masculine and feminine aspects of God are seen as distant from each other, and aspects of God are, so to speak, divided. With the arrival of Shabbat, the feminine aspect of God is reunited with the masculine, and once again God is truly and wholly "one."

Correspondingly, we too

participate in this modulation between disunity during the week and the ideal oneness of Shabbat. Our workday lives are often characterized by division and distance from other people, from God, and even internally within ourselves. Shabbat brings us the opportunity to bridge those distances and heal those divides.

Moreover, just as the unification of the Divine on Shabbat enables us to feel more whole, so too our greater sense of wholeness causes, as it were, greater unification within God. Indeed, the Zohar imagines that the unification of the feminine and masculine within God described in this passage occurs precisely at the moment when the people Israel recite the Bar'khu prayer on Friday night. Thus Shabbat represents a total unification: the Divine is made whole, we are made whole, and the human and the Divine are united.

THRONE OF GLORY ברסיא יקירא. The emanations of God, parts of which have become

receives on Shabbat (see page 35).

36 סדר ליל שבת • עיוני שבת SHABBAT · SHABBAT STUDY TEXTS

Peace

The following is the last passage in the Mishnah, which thus concludes with the word shalom, "peace."

Rabbi Shimon ben Halafta said: The blessed Holy One found no vessel that could contain blessing for Israel except that of peace, as it is written: "Adonai will grant strength to God's people; Adonai will bless them with peace" (Psalm 29:11).

-MISHNAH

CONCLUDING STUDY

All study concludes with one of the following passages:

One should not go out with a sword, bow, shield, lance, or spear [on Shabbat]. One who goes out with any of these is liable to bring a purification offering. Rabbi Eliezer says that they are worn as ornaments, but the sages maintain that they are disgraceful, as the prophet said: ▶ "They shall beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war anymore" (Isaiah 2:4).

Lo yisa goy el goy herev, v'lo yilm'du od milhamah.

Mishnah Shabbat 6:4

Rabbi Eleazer said in the name of Rabbi Hanina: Students of Torah increase peace in the world, as the prophet Isaiah said: "All your children shall be taught by ADONAI, and your children shall increase peace." Do not read the word as banayikh, "your children," but rather as bonayikh, "your builders."

May those who love your Torah find great peace; may they not stumble.

May there be peace within your walls, tranquility in your citadels.

Y'hi shalom b'heilekh, shalvah b'arm'notayikh.

► For the sake of my brothers and friends, I pray for peace in your midst.

L'ma·an aḥai v'rei·ai, adabrah na shalom bakh.

For the sake of the house of Adonai our God, I seek your welfare.

L'ma·an beit Adonai eloheinu, avakshah tov lakh.

May God grant strength to God's people; may God grant God's people peace.

Adonai oz l'amo yiten, Adonai y'varekh et amo va-shalom.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

All study concludes with one of the following passages:

לא יצא האיש לא בסיף, ולא בקשת, ולא בתרים, ולא בַאַלַה, וַלֹא בַרְמַח. וַאָם יַצַא, חַיַּב חַטַּאת. רַבִּי אֵלִיעוֵר אוֹמֵר: תבשיטין הן לו. וחבמים אומרים: אינן אלא לגנאי, שנאמר: וְכָתָּתוּ חַרָבוֹתַם לָאָתִּים וַחֲנִיתוֹתֵיהֵם לְמַזְמֵרוֹת, לֹא יְשַׂא -גוֹי אֵל גוֹי חֵרֶב וָלֹא יָלָמְדוּ עוֹד מִלְחַמָה (ישעיהו בּ:ד).

אַמֵר רַבִּי אֵלְעַזָר אָמַר רַבִּי חֵנִינַא: תַּלמידי חַכמים מרבּים שַׁלוֹם בַּעוֹלֶם, שַׁנֵּאָמֵר: וְבַל־בַּנַיְרְ לְמוּדֵי יהוה, וְרֵב שָׁלוֹם בַּנֵיךָ, אַל תַּקְרֵי בַּנֵיךָ, אֵלֶא בּוֹנֵיךָ שלום רב לאהבי תורתר, ואין למו מכשול. יָהִי שָׁלוֹם בְּחֵילֵךְ, שַׁלְוָה בִּאַרְמִנוֹתִיךְ. לְמַעַן אַחַי וְרֵעָי, אֲדַבְּרָה נָּא שָׁלוֹם בָּךָ. למען בית יהוה אלהינו, אבקשה טוב לר. יהוה עד לעמו יָתֶן, יהוה יָבַרְךְ אֵת עַמוֹ בַשַּׁלוֹם. תלמוד בבלי, ברכות דף סד ע״א

ONE SHOULD NOT GO OUT לא יצא האיש. Shabbat is

a day of peace and so the display of instruments of violence is considered inappropriate by the Mishnah. Taking this principle a step further, some have the custom of covering the knives on the table until after Kiddush so that the sanctification of Shabbat takes place with even the cutlery removed from sight. For the same reason, some refrain from using a knife to cut the hallah, dividing it into pieces by hand instead.

The section of study concludes with a meditation on peace and most especially the hope that our study should lead to peace. All prayer and all study traditionally conclude with prayers for

BUILDERS בוניך. See Isaiah 54:13. The implication is that those who study Torah are builders of a world of peace.

GREAT PEACE שׁלוֹם רב. The passage begins with the idea of peace and is reinforced with a string of biblical verses concerning peace: Psalms 119:165, 122:7-9, and 29:11.

37 סדר ליל שבת • עיוני שבת 37 SHABBAT · SHABBAT STUDY TEXTS

Kaddish D'Rabbanan

Traditionally, Kaddish D'Rabbanan has been recited by mourners and those observing Yahrzeit, but it may be recited by anyone who has read or heard the teaching of a text based on Torah.

May God's great name be exalted and hallowed throughout the created world, as is God's wish. May God's sovereignty soon be established, in your lifetime and in your days, and in the days of all the house of Israel. And we say: *Amen*.

May God's great name be acknowledged forever and ever!

May the name of the Holy One be acknowledged and celebrated, lauded and worshipped, exalted and honored, extolled and acclaimed—though God, who is blessed, b'rikh hu, is truly [on Shabbat Shuvah we add: far] beyond all acknowledgment and praise, or any expressions of gratitude or consolation ever spoken in the world. And we say: *Amen*.

Grant abundant peace to our people and their leaders, to our teachers and their disciples, and to all who engage in the study of Torah in this land and in all other lands. May you and they be blessed by our creator in heaven with great peace, grace and kindness, compassion and love, and long life, abundance, and deliverance. And we say: Amen.

May heaven bestow on us, and on all Israel, life and abundant and lasting peace. And we say: Amen.

May the one who creates peace on high bring peace to us and to all Israel [and to all who dwell on earth]. And we say: *Amen*.

Yitgadal v'yitkadash sh'meih raba, b'alma di v'ra, kiruteih, v'yamlikh malkhuteih b'hayeikhon u-v'yomeikhon u-v'hayei d'khol beit yisrael, ba-agala u-vizman kariv, v'imru amen.

Y'hei sh'meih raba m'yarakh l'alam u-l'almei almaya.

Yitbarakh v'yishtabah v'yitpa·ar v'yitromam v'yitnasei v'yit·hadar v'yitaleh v'yit·halal sh'meih d'kudsha, b'rikh hu, l'eila min kol [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: l'eila l'eila mikol] birkhata v'shirata tushb'hata v'nehamata da·amiran b'alma, v'imru amen.

Al yisrael v'al rabanan v'al talmideihon, v'al kol talmidei talmideihon, v'al kol man d'askin b'oraita, di v'atra hadein v'di v'khol atar va-atar, y'hei l'hon u-l'khon sh'lama raba, hina v'hisda v'rahamin, v'hayin arikhin u-m'zona r'viha, u-furkana min kodam avuhon di vi-sh'maya, v'imru amen.

Y'hei sh'lama raba min sh'maya v'hayim tovim aleinu v'al kol yisrael, v'imru amen. Oseh shalom bimromav hu b'rahamav ya aseh shalom aleinu v'al kol yisrael [v'al kol yosh'vei teiveil], v'imru amen.

Traditionally, Kaddish D'Rabbanan has been recited by mourners and those observing Yahrzeit, but it may be recited by anyone who has read or heard the teaching of a text based on Torah.

> יָתְגַּדַל וְיָתְקַדַשׁ שָׁמֵה רַבַּא, בעלמא די ברא, כּרעוּתה, ויַמְלִירְ מַלְבוּתָה בְּחַיֵּיבוֹן וּבִיוֹמֵיבוֹן דָבַל־בֵּית יִשְׂרַאֵל, בעגלא וּבְזַמֵן קַרִיב,

יָהֶא שָׁמֶה רַבָּא מָבָרַך לְעַלַם וּלְעַלְמֵי עַלְמַיָּא.

יִתְבַּרַךְ וִיִּשְׁתַּבַּח וִיִתְפָּאַר וִיִתְרוֹמֵם וִיִתְנַשֵּׂא ָוִיתְהַדַּר וִיתְעַלֶּה וִיתְהַלֵּל שְׁמֵה דְּקְדְשָׁא, **בְּרִיךְ הוּא**, [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: לְעֵלֵא מָן בַּל־ [לְעֵלֵא לְעֵלָא לְעֵלָא מְבָּל ָבְרְכָתָא וִשִּׁירָתָא תִּשְׁבִּחָתָא וִנֶחָמָתָא דַּאֲמִירָן בִּעָלְמָא, ואמרו אמן.

על ישראל ועל רבנן, ועל תלמידיהון וְעַל כַּל־תַּלְמִידֵי תַלְמִידֵיהוֹן, ָוְעַל כַּל־מַאן דְעַסִקִין בָּאוֹרַיִתַא, דִי בִאַתָרָא הָדֵין וִדִי בִכַּל־אֵתַר וַאֲתַר, יָהֵא לָהוֹן וּלְכוֹן שָׁלֶמָא רַבַּא, חִנָּא וְחִסְדֵּא וְרַחֲמִין, וָחַיִּין אূרִיכִין, וּמְזוֹנָא רָוִיחָא, וּפַרְקָנָא מִן קַדָם אূבוּהוֹן דִי בִשְׁמַיָּא, וָאִמְרוּ אָמֵן.

> יָהָא שָׁלַמֵא רָבַּא מִן שָׁמֵיַא וְחַיִּים טוֹבִים עלינוּ ועל כּל־ישׂראל, ואמרו אמן.

עשה שלום במרומיו הוא ברחמיו יעשה שלום עַלֵינוּ וַעַל כַּל־יִשְׂרָאֵל [וְעַל כַּל־יוֹשָׁבֵי תָבַל], ואמרו אמן.

KADDISH D'RABBANAN.

Each section of the service ends with a Kaddish. The Kaddish D'Rabbanan. recited after the study of rabbinic texts, contains a special prayer for the well-being of teachers, their disciples, and all who study Torah. The Kaddish is an ancient prayer written in Aramaic, a sister-language of Hebrew and a spoken language of the Jewish people during the period of the Second Temple and for many centuries thereafter. Its central verse is the congregational response, "May God's great name be acknowledged forever and ever!" This response is the Aramaic rendering of barukh shem k'vod malkhuto l'olam va-ed, the congregational response to priestly prayers in the Temple service (Babylonian Talmud, Yoma 35b).

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

Evening Service: The Sh'ma and Its Blessings

The Community and Prayer

Prayer does not depend on "religion" in an institutional sense, nor on dogma or creed, but rather on true heartfelt feelings that arise when a person recognizes that one's surroundings and one's friends are not there solely for one's own happiness, but instead, these relationships give rise to an obligation whose source is in life itself.

—ELIEZER SCHWEID

God and Nature: An *Interpretive Translation*

Beloved are You, eternal God. by whose design the evening falls,

by whose command dimensions open up and eons pass away and stars spin in their orbits.

You set the rhythms of day and night; the alternation of light and

darkness

sings Your creating word.

In rising sun and in spreading dusk,

Creator of all, You are made manifest.

Eternal, everlasting God, may we always be aware of Your dominion.

Beloved are You, Adonai, for this hour of nightfall.

-ANDRÉ UNGAR

Bar'khu: The Call to Worship Together

We rise as we are called by the leader's words of invitation to prayer. The leader bows when saying the word "Bar'khu" ("praise") and stands up straight when pronouncing "Adonai." Similarly, the congregation bows at the word "barukh" ("praise") and straightens to full height at "Adonai."

An alternate version of this b'rakhah may be found on the following page.

Leader:

Praise Adonal, to whom all praise is directed.

Congregation, then the leader repeats:

Praise Adonal, to whom all praise is directed forever and ever.

Barukh Adonai ha-m'yorakh l'olam va-ed.

We are seated.

First B'rakhah before the Sh'ma: The Coming of Evening Light

Barukh atah ADONAI, our God, sovereign of time and space, whose word brings the evening dusk, whose wisdom opens the gates of dawn, whose understanding changes the day's division, whose will sets the succession of seasons and arranges the stars in their places in the sky, who creates day and night, who rolls light before darkness and darkness from light,

▶ who makes day pass into night, who distinguishes day from night; Adonai Tz'va·ot is Your name. Living and ever-present God, may Your rule be with us, forever and ever. Barukh atah ADONAI, who brings each evening's dusk.

Freshing multiple only: March-Apr Do not copy, sell, or distribut

ערבית: קריאת שמע וברכותיה

We rise as we are called by the leader's words of invitation to prayer. The leader bows when saying the word בַרְבוֹ ("praise") and stands up straight when pronouncing יהוה (Adonai). Similarly, the congregation bows at the word ברוך ("praise") and straightens to full height at יהוה (Adonai).

An alternate version of this b'rakhah may be found on the following page.

Leader:

בַּרָכוּ אֵת־יהוה הַמִבֹרַךְ.

Congregation, then the leader repeats:

רוּך יהוה הַמִבֹרַך לְעוֹלַם וַעֵּד. 🕽

We are seated.

בָּרוּך אַתַּה יהוה אֵלהֵינוּ מֵלֶךְ הַעוֹלֶם, אַשֶּׁר בִּדְבַרוֹ מַעַרִיב עַרַבִּים, בָּחַכְמַה פּוֹתֵחַ שָׁעַרִים, ובתבונה משנה עתים, וּמַחַלִיף אֵת־הַוָּמַנִּים, וּמְסַדֵּר אֵת־הַכּוֹכַבִים בִּמְשָׁמְרוֹתֵיהֵם בַּרַקִיעַ כִּרְצוֹנוֹ. בורא יום ולילה, גולל אור מפני חשר, וחשר מפני אור. ומעביר יום ומביא לילה, ומבדיל בין יום ובין לילה, יהוה צָבַאוֹת שָׁמוֹ. אַל חַי וָקַיָּם, תַּמִיד יִמְלֹךְ עַלֵינוּ לְעוֹלַם וַעָד. בַּרוּךְ אַתַּה יהוה, הַמַּעַרִיב עַרַבִּים.

THE SH'MA AND ITS BLESS-ואGs קריאת שמע וברכותיה. Every evening service (Arvit) includes two climactic moments: the Sh'ma (page 41) and the Amidah (page 47). The Sh'ma, the affirmation of faith in the one God, has often been called Judaism's essential creed.

Two *b'rakhot* precede the Sh'ma: the first reflects on God's presence in the passage of time, while the second acknowledges God's love, represented by the gift of Torah, divine instruction as to how we should live. Two b'rakhot also follow the Sh'ma: the first acknowledges the exodus from Egypt, the signal event that has formed us as a people and set us on the path of freedom and responsibility; the second speaks to our concrete concerns for safety in the darkness of night. The Amidah, the silent personal prayer, then follows.

PRAISE ברכו. The formal synagogue evening service begins with the leader's call, signalling to the congregation that the moment of communal prayer has arrived. The congregation's

We continue with the Second B'rakhah on page 40.

response is their indication that they are ready to follow the service leader and participate in the service.

whose wisdom opens the gates of dawn בחכמה פותח שערים. Some liturgical texts, such as this one, reflect ancient understandings of how the heavenly bodies operate—for instance, this depiction of the sun exiting the sky through gates in the west. Although contemporary science provides us with different understandings, we can still feel an underlying sense of wonder and awe as we oo gaze at the setting sun and the star-filled sky. These liturgical images, then, become metaphors for our own understanding of the passage of time, reminding us of the uniqueness of each moment.

Twilight

Twilight is purple the blood of our labor meeting and mixing with the infinite sky.

The darkness comes later the distant stars shining knowing the secret of the night the promise of death and rebirth.

-EDWARD FELD

The Moon Sings to the Stream

I am the unity on high,
I am multiple in the pond,
looking up to me from the
stream
my image, my double.

I am the truth on high,
I am the fabrication in the
pond
looking up to me from the
stream
my image, in its fated deception.

Above—I am enwrapped in silence, whispering, singing, in the pond.
On high I am divine, in the stream, I am the prayer.

-LEA GOLDBERG

AN ALTERNATE

Bar'khu: The Call to Worship Together

We rise as we are called by the leader's words of invitation to prayer. The leader bows when saying the word "Bar'khu" ("praise") and stands up straight when pronouncing "Adonai." Similarly, the congregation bows at the word "barukh" ("praise") and straightens to full height at "Adonai."

Leader:

Praise Adonal, to whom all praise is directed.

Congregation, then the leader repeats:

1 Praise Adonal, to whom all praise is directed forever and ever.

Barukh Adonai ha-m'vorakh l'olam va-ed.

We are seated.

Alternate First B'rakhah before the Sh'ma according to the Ancient Rite of the Land of Israel

Barukh atah Adonai, our God, sovereign of time and space, You completed Your work of creation on the seventh day, calling this day—from one evening to the next—the Holy Shabbat, and gave this day of rest in all its holiness to Your people Israel.

Creator of day and night, rolling light before darkness and darkness from light,

making day pass, and bringing on the evening,

▶ making day pass, and bringing on the evening, distinguishing day from night,
 Adonai Tz'va·ot is Your name.
 Living and ever-present God,
 may Your rule be with us, forever and ever.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020.

Do not copy, sell, or distribute

AN ALTERNATE

We rise as we are called by the leader's words of invitation to prayer. The leader bows when saying the word בְּרְבוּ ("praise") and stands up straight when pronouncing יהוה (Adonai). Similarly, the congregation bows at the word יהוה ("praise") and straightens to full height at יהוה (Adonai).

בeader: בַּרִכוּ אֵת־יהוה הַמִבֹרַרְ.

TT :- ";T

Congregation, then the leader repeats: בָּרוּךְ יהוה הַמִבֹרָךְ לְעוֹלֶם וְעֵד.

We are seated.

בָּרוּךְ אַתָּה יהוּה אֱלֹהֵינוּ מֶלֶךְּ הָעוֹלָם, אֲשֶׁר בִּלֶּה מַצֲשָׁיוּ בִּיּוֹם הַשְּׁבִיעִי וַיְּקְרָאֵהוּ שַׁבַּת קֹדֶשׁ מֵעֶרֶב וְעַד עֶרֶב, וּנְתָנוֹ מְנוּחָה לְעַמּוֹ יִשְׂרָאֵל בִּקְדָשָׁתוֹ. בּוֹרֵא יוֹם וָלֵילָה, בּוֹלֵל אוֹר מִפְּנֵי חָשֶׁךְ, וְחָשֶׁךְ מִפְּנֵי אוֹר.

וּמַעֲבִיר יוֹם וּמֵבִיא לֵיְלָה,
 וּמַבְדִּיל בֵּין יוֹם וּבֵין לֵיְלָה,
 יהוה צְבָאוֹת שְׁמוֹ.
 אֵל חֵי וְקַיָּם, תָּמִיד יִמְלֹךְ עָלֵינוּ לְעוֹלָם וָעֶד.
 בַּרוּךְ אַתַּה יהוה, הַמַּעֲרִיב עַרַבִּים.

ALTERNATE BLESSING. The Italian rite preserves a version of Arvit that reflects the practice of the Land of Israel during the 1st millennium. It is a version also found in one of the earliest authoritative praverbooks: that of Saadiah Gaon (10th century). This liturgy changes the wording of the weekday prayer to reflect themes of Shabbat. For example, the remark on the changing time that evening brings introduces a meditation on the beginning of Shabbat and the restfulness ushered in by this particular sunset. Later Ashkenazic authorities worried that worshippers might confuse the Shabbat and weekday liturgies, and therefore they instituted the recitation of the weekday version of the prayer even on Shabbat.

CREATOR אחם. The evening prayer remarks on the constantly changing universe. The word borei, "creates" (translated by some as "divides"), is used as a verb in the Bible only when the subject is God, preserving the sense of the mystery of

God's activity in the biblical creation narrative.

ADONAI TZ'VA-OT יהוה צְּבָאוֹת. In the ancient world, the sun, moon, and stars were all seen as divine powers. Biblical monotheism deposed these ancient gods, which were then depicted as mere handmaidens of God—God's army, as it were. Thus this phrase, which has sometimes been translated as "Lord of hosts," alludes to God's mastery of all the forces at work in nature.

Loving Humanity

Before reciting the Sh'ma, we may choose to think about how we need to prepare ourselves to make room for the listening that the Sh'ma demands.

Teach me, Lord, teach me how to deal with people to show them how to convert the evil within the good.

And if human beings are only wild animals, may I be able to turn them toward mildness and humility.

At the circus, I saw a man tame a tiger, defang a snake; would You make me so skilled?

Bless me with patience, make me strong as steel. that I might demonstrate to humanity the same such wonders.

—ABRAHAM REISEN

To Love the World

When we act with love. Franz Rosenzweig remarks, "the neighbor represents all the world and thus distorts the eye's view. Prayer, however, pleads for enlightenment and thereby, without overlooking the neighbor, sees beyond the neighbor, sees the whole world"

Second B'rakhah before the Sh'ma: Torah and God's Love

With timeless love, You have loved Your people, the house of Israel:

You have taught us Torah and mitzvot, statutes and laws.

Therefore, Adonal our God, as we lie down and as we rise up, we shall speak of Your laws,

rejoicing in the words of Your Torah and in Your mitzvot forever and ever.

For they are our life and the fullness of our days, and on them we shall meditate day and night.

▶ Do not ever withdraw Your love from us. Barukh atah Adonai, who loves the people Israel.

Ahavat olam beit visrael am'kha ahavta, torah u-mitzvot, hukim u-mishpatim otanu limadta. Al ken Adonai eloheinu, b'shokhveinu u-v'kumeinu nasi·ah b'hukekha,

v'nismah b'divrei toratekha u-v'mitzvotekha l'olam va-ed. Ki hem hayeinu v'orekh yameinu, u-vahem nehgeh yomam va-lailah.

► V'ahavat'kha al tasir mimenu l'olamim. Barukh atah Adonai, ohev amo yisrael

אהבת עולם בית ישראל תוֹרָה וּמִצְוֹת, חָקִים וּמִשְׁפַּטִים אותנו למדת. על כן יהוה אלהינוּ, בְשַׁכְבֵנוּ וּבְקוּמֵנוּ בָּשְׂיחַ בִּחֻקֶּיךּ, וָנִשְׂמַח בִּדִבְרֵי תוֹרָתֵךְ וּבִמְצִוֹתֵיךְ לעולם ועד. כִּי הֶם חַיֵּינוּ וארר יבינו, ובהם נהגה יומם ולילה, ן אַהַבַתָּךּ אַל תַּסִיר מִמֱנּוּ לְעוֹלֶמִים. ◄ ברוּך אתה יהוה, אוהב עמו ישראל.

TORAH AND GOD'S LOVE. The second verse of the

Sh'ma, which we are about to recite, speaks of our love of God: "You shall love Adonai your God...." The ancient rabbis chose to precede that statement with a b'rakhah that emphasizes God's love for us. The rabbis understood love as the essential quality of the divine-human relationship, and they understood love to be primarily defined by behavior. God's love is expressed in giving the Torah, instruction on how to live; our love is expressed in the performance of mitzvot, our behavior in the world. In this way, the human and the Divine are bound together.

AS WE LIE DOWN AND AS

WE RISE UP, WE SHALL SPEAK OF YOUR LAWS

דשכבנו ובקומנו נשיח בחקיק. This phrase anticipates the instruction in the Sh'ma to "speak of [these words] . . . when you lie down and when you rise up." This prayer expands the biblical command and speaks of the need to integrate Torah into our lives throughout the day.

FOR THEY ARE OUR LIFE בִּי הֶם חַיֵּינוּ. By living a life in accord with divine teaching (Torah), we elevate our days from mere existence to a life filled with meaning.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

Sh'ma: A Re-creation

Loving life and its mysterious source with all our heart and all our spirit, all our senses and strength, we take upon ourselves and into ourselves these promises: to care for the earth and those who live upon it, to pursue justice and peace, to love kindness and compassion. We will teach this to our children throughout the passage of the day as we dwell in our homes and as we go on our journeys, from the time we rise until we fall asleep. And may our actions be faithful to our words that our children's children may live to know: Truth and kindness have embraced, peace and justice have kissed and are one.

-MARCIA FALK

Love

Judaism commands love, for its goal is to teach human beings to love. -ERIC L. FRIEDLAND

Recitation of the Sh'ma

Some people may wish to pause here for a moment. Some may close their eyes; others may place a hand over their eyes. The intention is to concentrate on our relationship with God's oneness. In the absence of a minyan, we add the following: God is a faithful sovereign.

Hear, O Israel, Adonai is our God, Adonai is one.

Sh'ma yisrael, Adonai eloheinu, Adonai ehad.

Recited quietly: Praised be the name of the one whose glorious sovereignty is forever and ever.

You shall love Adonal your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all that is yours. These words that I command you this day shall be taken to heart. Teach them again and again to your children; speak of them when you sit in your home, when you walk on your way, when you lie down, and when you rise up. Bind them as a sign upon your hand and as a symbol above your eyes; inscribe them upon the doorposts of your home and on your gates.

Deuteronomy 6:4-9

V'ahavta et Adonai elohekha b'khol l'vav'kha u-v'khol nafsh'kha u-v'khol me'odekha. V'hayu ha-d'varim ha-eileh asher anokhi m'tzav'kha hayom al l'vavekha. V'shinantam l'vanekha v'dibarta bam, b'shivt'kha b'veitekha u-v'lekht'kha va-derekh u-v'shokhb'kha u-v'kumekha. U-k'shartam l'ot al yadekha v'hayu l'totafot bein einekha. U-kh'tavtam al mezuzot beitekha u-visharekha.

You Shall Love

"You shall love Adonai your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all that is yours." You shall love—what a paradox this embraces! Can love then be commanded? . . . Yes of course, love cannot be commanded. No third party can command it or extort it. No third party can, but the One can. The commandment to love can only proceed from the mouth of the lover.

—FRANZ ROSENZWEIG

For restricted use only: March-Apimply an intense inner emotion, but the ancient rabbis frequently understood the Do not copy, sell, or distributing of acts of empathy, care, and kindness as well as behavior toward others that is just and righteous. To love God is certainly to recognize our conscious relationship to

Some people may wish to pause here for a moment. Some may close their eyes; others may place a hand over their eyes. The intention is to concentrate on our relationship with God's oneness. In the absence of a minyan, we add the following: אל מלך נאמן.

שָׁמֵע יִשְּׂרָאֵל יהוָה אֱלֹהֵינוּ יהוָה אֲחַד.

Recited quietly: בַּרוּך שֶׁם בִּבוֹד מַלְכוּתוֹ לְעוֹלַם וַעֵד.

וְאָהַבְּתָּ אֵת יהוָה אֱלֹהֵיךּ בְּכְל־לְבָבְךְּ וּבְכָל־נַפְשְׁךְּ וּבְכָל־מְאֹדֶךּ: וְהִיּוּ הַדְּבָרִים הָאֵלֶה אֲשֶׁר אָנֹכֶי מְצַוְּךֶּ הַיָּוֹם עַל־לְבָבֶרְ: וְשִׁנַּוְתָם לְבָנֶירְ וְדַבַּרְתֶ בֶּם בְּשִׁבְתְּ בּבִיעֶר וּבְלֶבְתַךְ בַּדֶּרֶךְ וּבְשָׁבְבַּךְ וּבִקוּמֶךְ: וּקְשַּׁרְתָּם לִאְוֹת עַל־יָדֶךְ וִהָיָוּ לִטֹטָפָת בֵּין עִינֵיךְ: וּכַתַבָּתַם עַל־מִזְזִוֹת בֵּיתֵךְ וּבִשְׁעָרֵיךְ: רברים ו:ד-ט

THE SH'MA. The Sh'ma comprises three paragraphs from the Torah, selected because they express basic lewish beliefs and behaviors. According to the ancient rabbis, the first of the three paragraphs proclaims recognition of the sovereignty of heaven. עוֹל ol malkhut) מלכוּת שׁמים shamayim); the second speaks to our behavior, עוֹל מצות (ol mitzvot): and the third reminds us of the exodus, יציאת מצרים (y'tzi-at mitzrayim), our primary sacred story.

Because the first paragraph itself commands us to speak these words when we lie down and when we arise, and the second paragraph repeats these very

words, the Sh'ma is recited twice daily, in both the evening and in the morning.

HEAR שמע. Seeing emphasizes the external; hearing, the internal. We are asked to internalize our experience of God. The point is emphasized by the custom of covering one's eyes during the recitation of the Sh'ma.

ONE אחד As an affirmation about God, the word ehad can be understood in multiple ways. This translation emphasizes the unity of God. Some translate ehad as "unique," emphasizing God's otherness and singularity. Still others translate it as "alone," emphasizing Judaism's monotheistic claim.

Mystic commentators expand the meaning of "one," interpreting it as describing the unity of heaven and earth, saying that we are ultimately all part of the One. In a similar vein, some rabbinic authorities recommended that when reciting the Sh'ma, one should meditate on all four directions, as well as above and below, in acknowledgment that God is everywhere (Babylonian Talmud, Berakhot 13b).

PRAISED BE THE NAME בַּרוּךְ שֵׁם. According to the Mishnah, when God's name was pronounced by the High Priest on Yom Kippur, the people would respond, "Praised be the name . . ." (Yoma 3:8). Since this is a response but not part of the biblical text, it is normally not recited out loud, in order not to interrupt the flow of biblical verses—though the memory of how it was recited in the Temple remains with us in a whisper.

YOU SHALL LOVE ואהבת. Repeatedly the Torah instructs us to love: to love God, to biblical injunction to "love" in a more concrete and behavioral sense: love consists God. Equally, it may mean that we behave in ways that are pleasing to God—acting morally and fulfilling what God desires of us, to walk through life lovingly.

"If You Will Hear": An *Interpretive Translation* If you faithfully obey My laws today, and love Me, I shall give you your livelihood in good time and in full measure. You shall work and reap the results of your labor, satisfied with what you have achieved. Be careful, however. Let not your heart be seduced, lured after false goals, seeking alien ideals, lest God's image depart from you and you sink, becoming desolute, and lose your joyous, God-given heritage.

-ANDRÉ UNGAR

God's Anger

The prophets never thought that God's anger is something that cannot be accounted for, unpredictable, irrational. It is never a spontaneous outburst, but a reaction occasioned by the conduct of man.... Man's sense of injustice is a poor analogy to God's sense of injustice. The exploitation of the poor is to us a misdemeanor; to God, it is a disaster. Our reaction is disapproval; God's reaction is something no language can convey. Is it a sign of cruelty that God's anger is aroused when the

rights of the poor are violated, when widows and orphans are oppressed? ... There is an evil which most of us condone and are even guilty of: indifference to evil. We remain neutral, impartial, and not easily moved by the wrongs done unto other people. Indifference to evil is more insidious than evil itself.

—ABRAHAM JOSHUA HESCHEL

A Thread of Blue

A thread of blue—blue like the sea, blue like the sky, blue like the color of the divine throne.

—SIFREI NUMBERS

If you will hear and obey the mitzvot that I command you this day, to love and serve Adonal your God with all your heart and all your soul, then I will grant the rain for your land in season, rain in autumn and rain in spring. You shall gather in your grain and wine and oil; I will provide grass in your fields for your cattle and you shall eat and be satisfied. Take care lest your heart be tempted, and you stray and serve other gods and bow to them. Then Adonai's anger will flare up against you, and God will close up the sky so that there will be no rain and the earth will not yield its produce. You will quickly disappear from the good land that Adonai is giving you. Therefore, impress these words of mine upon your heart and upon your soul. Bind them as a sign upon your hand and as a symbol above your eyes; teach them to your children, by speaking of them when you sit in your home, when you walk on your way, when you lie down, and when you rise up. Inscribe them upon the doorposts of your home and on your gates. Then your days and the days of your children, on the land that Adonai swore to your ancestors to give them, will be as many as the days that the heavens are above the earth.

ADONAI said to Moses: Speak to the people Israel, and instruct them that in every generation they shall put tzitzit on the corners of their garments, placing a thread of blue on the tzitzit, the fringe of each corner. That shall be your tzitzit; you shall look at it and remember all the mitzvot of ADONAI, and fulfill them, and not be seduced by your eyes and heart as they lead you astray. Then you will remember and fulfill all My mitzvot, and be holy before your God. I am Adonai

> your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt to be your God. I am Adonal your God-Numbers 15:37-41

Truly

When there is a minvan, the leader adds:

► Adonal your God—truly—

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

וָהַיָּה אָם־שַׁמָעַ תִּשָּׁמָעוּ אֱל־מָצִוֹלֵי אֲשֵׁר אַנֹכֵי מְצַוָּה אָתְכֵם הַיִּוֹם לְאַהַבָּה אֶת־יהוָה אֵלהֵיכֵם וּלְעַבְרוֹ בְּכֵל־ לְבַבְבֶם וּבְכַל־נַפָּשָׁבֶם: וְנַתַתֵּי מִטַר־אַרְצָבֵם בִּעָתוֹ יוֹרֶה וּמַלְקוֹשׁ וָאָסַפִּתָּ דְגָנֵּךְ וְתִירֹשָׁךְ וִיִּצְהָרֵךְ: וְנָתַתֵּי עֲשֵׂב בּשַּׂדָךְּ לִבְהֶמְתֶּךְ וִאָבַלְתֵּ וְשָּׂבֶעְתָּ: הִשָּׁמְרַוּ לָבֶּם פֶּן־יִפְתֶּה לבַבָּכֶם וְסַרְמֶם וַעַבַּדְתֵם אֱלֹהֵים אֲחֶרִים וְהָשָׁתַחַוִיתֵם לָהֶם: וְחַרָּה אַף־יהוֹה בַּבֶּם וְעַצֵר אֵת־הַשַּׁמַיִם וְלֹא־יָהִיָה מֶטֶׁר וָהָאַדַמָּה לָא תִתֵּן אֵת־יִבוּלֶה וַאַבַדְתֵּם מְהֵרָה מֵעַל' הַאָרֵץ הַטֹּבָה אֲשֶׁר יהוָה נֹתֵן לָכֶם: וְשַׂמְתֵּם אֵת־דְּבַרֵי אַלֶה עַל־לְבַבְבֶם וְעַל־נָפָשָׁבֶם וּקְשַׁרְהָם אֹתֵם לְאוֹת עַל־יַדְבֶּם וְהַיָּוּ לְטוֹטַפַּת בֵּין עֵינִיבֶם: וַלְמֵּדְתֵּם אֹתַם אָת־בָּנִיכֶם לְדַבֵּר בָּם בִּשָּׁבִתְּךָ בְּבֵיתֵׁךְ וּבְלֵבְתִּךְ בַדֵּבֶר וּבְשַבַבָּךְ וּבַקוּמֵךְ: וּבַתַבַתַם עַל־מְזוּזְוֹת בֵּיתֵךְ וּבַשְעַרֵיךְ: לְמַעַן יִרְבָּוּ יִמֵיכֶם וִימֵי בְנֵיבֶּם עַל הָאַדָמָה אֲשֶׁר נִשְּבֵּע יהוָה לָאֲבֹתֵיכֵם לָתֵת לָהֶם כִּימֵי הַשַּׁמֵיִם עַל־הַאַרֵץ:

דברים יא:יג-כא

ויאמר יהוה אל־משה לאמר: דבֿר אל־בּני ישׂראל' ואמרת אלהם ועשוּ להם ציצת על־כנפי בגדיהם לְדֹרֹתֶם וְנָתְנֶוּ עַל־צִיצִת הַכָּנֶף פָּתֵיל תִּכֵלֵת: וְהָיֵה לֶבֶם לְצִיצָת וּרָאִיתֵם אֹתוֹ וּזְבַרְתֵּם אֵת־כַּל־מִצְוֹת יהוֹה וַעֲשִּיתֵם אֹתַם וָלֹא תַתוּרוּ אַחֲרֵי לְבַּבְבֶם וְאַחֲרֵי עֵינֵיבֶּם אַשֶּׁר־אַתֵּם זֹנִים אַחַרִיהָם: לְמַעַן תִזְכָּרוּ וַעֲשִּׁיתִם אַת־כַּל־מִצְוֹתֵי וָהַיִּיתֵם קִדשַׁים לֵאלהֵיכַם: אַנִּי יהוָה אלהיכם אשר הוצאתי אתכם מארץ מצרים להיות לַכֶם לֵאלהֵים אַנֵי יהוה אלהיכם: במדבר טו:לז-מא

אמת

When there is a minyan, the leader adds:

− יהוה אלהיכם – אמת

וה YOU WILL HEAR והיה אם שמע. This description of reward and punishment has been a source of theological struggle for every Jewish generation, including those of the biblical era itself, and many Reform and some Reconstructionist congregations omit this paragaph. While our life experience often belies a belief in direct and immediate reward and punishment, in reciting this passage we may open ourselves to the suggestion that the consequences of our moral and immoral behavior resound in the world—though in ways that we may not grasp and that are beyond our comprehension. Jews, who have seen empires come and go, are witnesses to the inner decay wrought by corruption, injustice, and

ADONAI SAID TO MOSES

unbounded power.

ויּאמר יהוה אל משה. The ancient rabbis emphasized that the last words of this paragraph, about remembering the exodus from Egypt, are the prime reason for its inclusion in the Sh'ma. In Jewish theology, the exodus anticipates the redemption in the future: true freedom. The means of achieving redemption, we are taught here, is remembering our responsibility to live lives that are holy.

NOT BE SEDUCED BY YOUR ולא תתורו EYES AND HEART

אחרי עיניכם. The sages comment that it is the heart that directs the eyes. What we see depends on our perspective, our point of view.

BE HOLY והייתם קדשים. This is the essence of the Torah: to lead a holy life.

Mitzrayim

Mitzrayim [Egypt] is derived from the word meaning "strait," referring to the narrow strips of fertile land along the Nile, hemmed in by the desert. When we speak today about "coming out of Egypt" or the liberation we are to seek on Pesah, those "straits" are usually reapplied to our own spiritual situation. What is it that is closing us in? In what places in our lives are we too tight, too constricted, unable to see or experience life broadly and open-handedly? Our *Mitzrayim* is an "Egypt" of the mind or soul from which we need to make the long trek to freedom.

Mitzrayim also means the place of oppression. Jews far from Egypt lived in *Mitzrayim* for many centuries, whether it was called Spain, Germany, Morocco, or Russia. As the tale of Exodus has become the property of all humanity, we see that such "Egyptian" bondage exists everywhere, including our own country. We justliberated slaves are supposed to know what to do when we see it. Even when we are on the other side of the master-slave relationship, we cannot be blind to the familiar reality.

-ARTHUR GREEN

An alternate version of this b'rakhah may be found on page 43b.

First B'rakhah after the Sh'ma

This is our enduring affirmation, binding on us: that Adonal is our God and there is none other. and we, Israel, are God's people. God is our sovereign, redeeming us from earthly rulers, delivering us from the hand of all tyrants, bringing judgment upon our oppressors and just retribution upon all our mortal enemies, performing wonders beyond understanding and marvels beyond all reckoning. God places us among the living, not allowing our steps to falter, and leads us past the false altars of our enemies, exalting us above all those who hate us. ADONAI avenged us with miracles before Pharaoh, offered signs and wonders in the land of Egypt. God [some omit on Shabbat: smote, in anger, all of Egypt's firstborn,] brought Israel from its midst to lasting freedom, and led them through the divided water of the Sea of Reeds. As their pursuers and enemies drowned in the depths, God's children beheld the power of the Divine; they praised and acknowledged God's name, Ha-ma·avir banav bein gizrei yam suf, et rodfeihem v'et soneihem bi-t'homot tiba. V'ra·u vanav g'vurato, shibhu v'hodu lishmo,

We continue on page 44.

An alternate version of this b'rakhah may be found on page 43b.

ואמונה כל־זאת, וקים עלינו, פי הוא יהוה אלהינו ואין זולתו, ואנחנו ישראל עמו. הפודנו מיד מלכים, מלכנו הגואלנו מכף כל־העריצים. האל הנפרע לנו מצרינו, והמשלם גמול לכל־אויבי נפשנו, העשה גדולות עד אין חקר, ונפלאות עד אין מספּר. השם נפשנו בחיים, ולא נתן למוט רגלנו. הַמַּדִרִיכֵנוּ עַל בָּמוֹת אוֹיִבֵינוּ, וַיַּרֶם קַרְנֵנוּ עַל כַּל־שוֹנְאֵינוּ. הַעשָׁה לַנוּ נָסִים וּנָקַמַה בִּפַּרְעה, אותות ומופתים באדמת בני חם. [הַמַּבָּה בְעַבְרַתוֹ כַּלֹיבְּכוֹרֵי מִצְרֵים, some omit on Shabbat: הַמַּבָּה בְעַבְרַתוֹ כַּלֹיבְּכוֹרֵי מִצְרֵים, ויוצא את־עמו ישראל מתוכם לחרות עולם. הַמַּעַבִיר בַּנִיו בֵּין גִּוְרֵי יַם סוּף, אַת־רוֹדְפֵיהֵם וְאֵת־שוֹנְאֵיהֵם בַּתְהוֹמוֹת טבּע. וָרַאוּ בַנַיו גָבוּרַתוֹ, שבחו והודו לשמו, We continue on page 44.

THIS IS OUR ENDURING AF-FIRMATION ואמוּנה. So closely was the Sh'ma linked with this b'rakhah, the blessing of redemption, that the rabbis insisted that its first word— "truly"—be recited along with the very last words of the Sh'ma, so the leader reads them together upon completion of the Sh'ma: Adonai eloheikhem emet. Thus we affirm that God is true, or truth itself.

GOD SMOTE המכה. As the biblical account of the exodus from Egypt exemplifies, it is an unfortunate reality that sometimes freedom from oppression is only attained through violence. While we nevertheless celebrate the liberation from oppression, the very violence of the process is a reminder that the world is still in need of healing, and that the redemption we celebrate is yet incomplete. Since Shabbat is a vision of a world at peace. some omit this phrase on Shabbat and reserve it only for the weekday liturgy.

The Gift of Shabbat

Sovereign of all creation, God most high,

Your power is manifest in the destiny of peoples and nations.

You delivered Israel from bondage in Egypt, for it is Your will that we should be free.

You have given us Shabbat to commemorate that freedom, to teach us that no one shall be master and no one a slave.

Help us to break every shackle asunder,

hastening the day when the strong will be just

and the weak will no longer know fear.

You, our creator, are mindful of Your handiwork; Your ordinances are all conceived in wisdom.

You commanded us to cease from our labor, that we may find joy and peace in Shabbat.

For we were not made only to labor:

we must rest and reflect, that we may sense Your presence.

We thank You, our creator, for the gift of Shabbat, Your gift to Israel that blesses all of humanity.

—MORRIS AND ALTHEA SILVERMAN (adapted)

AN ALTERNATE

First B'rakhah after the Sh'ma according to the Ancient Rite of the Land of Israel

You proclaimed the covenant on the seventh day; You declared it and decreed it, we listened and heard it. You loved this day we inherited, delighting in its remembrance,

and began its command with the word "remember, zakhor." From the time You bestowed it, joy filled the hearts of Jeshurun, the people You redeemed. Securing the cause of righteousness,

You exalted Shabbat as a sign between us forever. In six days Your world was formed, on the seventh day You rested,

and on this day Israel, Your people, rest.

To honor Your name, they sing songs of praise to the one deserving of praise,

Olamakh tikanta uva-sh'vi-i naḥta I'ma-an she-tani-aḥ I'am'kha yisrael, v'likhvod shimkha shibḥu v'zimru barukh hu,

We continue on page 44.

AN ALTERNATE

נָאֶמוּנָה בַּשְׁבִיעִי קִיֵּמְתָּ נָּזְרְתָּ דִּבַּרְתָּ הִקְשַׁבְנוּ וְשָׁמֵעְנוּ, זְכוֹר חָמֵדְתָּ טְּהוֹרִים יִירָשְׁוּהָ פְּתוּבָה הִיא לְרֹאשׁ אַרְבָּעָה. מֵעת נִהְנָה שָׁמַח בָּה לֵב יְשׁוּרוּן צְדָקה פָּדְיתָ, צְדָקה קָנִיתָ, בִּינְךְ וּבִינֵינוּ אוֹת הִיא לְעוֹלֶם בִּינְרְ וּבִינֵינוּ אוֹת הִיא לְעוֹלֶם בִּי שֵׁשֶׁת יָמִים עוֹלֶמֶךְ תִּקְנְהָ וּבַשְׁבִיעִי נַחְהָּ לְמַעַן שֶׁתָּנְיחַ לְעַמְּךְ יִשְׂרָאֵל, וְלֹכְבוֹד שִׁמְךְ שִׁבְּחוּ וְזִמְרוּ בִּרוּךְ הוּא,

We continue on page 44.

ALTERNATE BLESSING. This poetic version of the blessing following the Sh'ma is recited to this day in the Italian rite. It is found in the 10th-century siddur of Saadiah Gaon and reflects the practice of the Land of Israel in the 1st millennium (as does page 39b). Instead of emphasizing the fight against the Egyptians, as the weekday prayer does, it talks of the gift of Shabbat and the rest that the day affords: Shabbat itself becomes a harbinger of redemption, the subject of this b'rakhah.

YOU PROCLAIMED THE COVENANT ON THE SEVENTH DAY אָאָמוּנָה בַּשְּׁבִיעִי קַיְמָתְּ According to the Babylonian Talmud, the revelation on Mount Sinai took place on Shabbat (Shabbat 86b). The opening lines of this prayer allude to the fourth commandment of the Decalogue, Shabbat, which in the version in Exodus begins with the

JESHURUN יְשׁרוּן. This name is sometimes used in the Bible as an appellation of the people Israel. It is a noun formed from the root *y-sh-r*, meaning "straight" or "upright."

word "Remember."

SECURING THE CAUSE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS אֲדָהָה. The overthrow of the Egyptian system of slavery and the institution of a day of rest was a signal act of righteousness. Deuteronomy emphasizes that Shabbat was instituted "so that your manservant and your maidservant may rest as you do" (5:14).

- willingly accepting God's sovereignty. Then Moses, Miriam, and the people Israel joyfully sang to You:
- ► U-malkhuto b'ratzon kiblu aleihem, moshe u-miryam u-v'nei yisrael l'kha anu shirah, b'simhah rabah v'amru khulam:

"Who is like You, ADONAI, among the mighty! Who is like You, adorned in holiness, revered in praise, working wonders!" Mi khamokha ba-eilim Adonai, mi kamokha nedar bakodesh, nora t'hilot, oseh feleh.

Your children recognized Your sovereignty, as You split the sea before Moses. "This is my God," they responded, and said:

"ADONAI will reign forever and ever." Malkhut'kha ra'u vanekha, bokei·a yam lifnei moshe, zeh eili anu v'amru: Adonai yimlokh l'olam va-ed.

► And so it is written: "ADONAI has rescued Jacob and redeemed him from the hand of those more powerful than he."

Barukh atah Adonai, who redeemed the people Israel.

וּמַלְכוּתוֹ בָּרַצוֹן קִבְּלוּ עֵלֵיהֶם, < משֶׁה וּמִרְיָם וּבְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל לְךְּ עָנוּ שִׁירָה בִּשִּׁמְחָה רַבָּה, וְאָמְרוּ כִלֶּם:

> מי כמכה באלם יהוה, מי כַּמֹכַה נַאַדַר בַּקְּדַשׁ, נורא תהלת, עשה פֵלֵא.

מַלְכוּתְךּ רָאוּ בָנֶיךּ, בּוֹקֵעַ יָם לִפְנֵי מֹשֵׁה, וָה אֵלִי עַנוּ וָאָמְרוּ:

יהוה יִמְלֹךְ לְעַלֶם וַעֵּד.

וְנֵאֲמַר: כִּי פַּדָה יהוה אֵת־יַעַקֹב, וּגָאַלוֹ מִיַּד חַזַק מִמֵּנוּ. בַּרוּך אַתַה יהוה, גַאל ישראל. JOYFULLY SANG ענו ואמרו. Literally, "they responded and said." Basing himself on the 1st-century report of Philo of Alexandria, the modern scholar Reuven Kimelman argues that the verb anu, "responded," refers to the antiphonal male and female choruses in the ancient synagogue. Thus, the men would say Adonai yimlokh, "Adonai will reign"; the women would respond: l'olam va-ed, "forever and ever."

MIRIAM מְרָיַם. The Torah tells us that after the deliverance at the Sea, Moses led the men in song; Miriam, in response, led the women in joyous singing.

who is like you מי כמֹכה. Exodus 15:11.

ADONAI WILL REIGN יהוה ימלן. Exodus 15:18.

ADONAI HAS RESCUED בי פדה יהוה. Jeremiah 31:11.

REDEEMED גַאַל. The verb is in the past tense, unlike all the other b'rakhot of the Sh'ma, which are in the present tense. It is as if a community that truly is able to recite the Sh'ma together must already have been redeemed. (based on Franz Rosenzweig)

Shelter Me in a Leaf

Shelter me in a leaf, Shelter me in a stone, I envy them their sure peace. Shelter me, God, Protect and conceal me. Enclose me in your fences.

Pick me up from the dust That turns me gray. Embrace me with your eternity Like a leaf and a stone Nourished with dew.

Make me a path of permanence, My heart is shadowed. Anoint me with your dazzle Which I feel in my breath.

Wash away my trembling. Wash away doubt. The nights are ephemeral, The days, filled with pain.... Send Your help, God . . .

> —KADYA MOLODOWSKY (translated by Kathryn Hellerstein)

The Canopy of Peace, the Sukkah of Peace

Peace comes to us in the recognition that when we allow ourselves to be vulnerable, when we recognize that we cannot control everything, redemption can be achieved. The central image in this prayer is the "sukkah of peace." The *sukkah* is a fragile structure, open to the elements. Peace is pictured not as a temple, solidly built, gilded, perhaps ornate, but rather as created out of the most fragmentary of materials, leaving us vulnerable and at risk

Second B'rakhah after the Sh'ma: Peace in the Night

Allow us, Adonal our God, to sleep peacefully; awaken us to life, O sovereign. Spread over us Your canopy of peace, restore us with Your good counsel, and save us for the sake of Your name. Shield us.

Some omit on Shabbat:

Remove from us enemies, pestilence, sword, starvation, and sorrow; remove the evil forces that surround us.

Shelter us in the shadow of Your wings, for You, God, watch over and deliver us. and You, God, are sovereign, merciful, and compassionate.

▶ Ensure our going and coming for life and peace, now and forever.

May You spread over us Your canopy of peace. Barukh atah ADONAI, who spreads the canopy of peace over us, over all the people Israel, and over Jerusalem.

Hashkiveinu Adonai eloheinu l'shalom,

v'ha·amideinu malkeinu l'hayim.

U-fros aleinu sukkat sh'lomekha,

v'takneinu b'eitzah tovah milfanekha,

v'hoshi·einu l'ma·an sh'mekha.

V'hagein ba·adeinu,

Some omit on Shabbat:

v'haseir mei-aleinu oyev, dever, v'herev, v'ra·av, v'yagon,

v'haseir satan mi-l'faneinu u-mei·ahareinu.

u-v'tzeil k'nafekha tastireinu,

ki El shomreinu u-matzileinu atah,

ki El melekh hanun v'rahum atah,

▶ u-sh'mor tzeiteinu u-vo-einu l'ḥayim u-l'shalom,

mei-atah v'ad olam.

U-fros aleinu sukkat sh'lomekha.

Barukh atah Adonai, ha-poreis sukkat shalom aleinu

v'al kol amo yisrael, v'al yerushalayim.

הַשָּׁכִּיבֵנוּ יהוה אֵלהֵינוּ לְשַׁלוֹם, וָהַעַמִידֵנוּ מֵלְכֵּנוּ לְחַיִּים, וּפְרושׁ עָלֵינוּ סְכַּת שָׁלוֹמֵךּ, וְתַקְנֵנוּ בְּעֵצָה טוֹבָה מִלְפָנֵיךּ, וָהוֹשִׁיעֵנוּ לִמֲעַן שָׁמֵךּ. וָהַגֶּן בַּעַדֵנוּ,

Some omit on Shabbat:

וָהָסֵר מֵעָלֵינוּ אוֹיֵב, דֵּבֶר, וְחֲרֵב, וְרָעָב, וְיָגוֹן, וָהַסֶר שַּׁטַן מִלְפַנֵינוּ וּמֵאַחֵרֵינוּ,

וּבצֵל כִּנַפֵירְ תַּסִתִּירֵנוּ, פי אל שומרנו ומצילנו אתה, פִּי אֵל מֱלֶךְ חַנּוּן וְרַחוּם אָתָה, ושמור צאתֶנוּ ובואֵנוּ, לחַיִּים וּלשַׁלום, ▶ מֵעַתָּה וִעַד עוֹלַם. וּפָרושׁ עַלֵינוּ סְבַּת שָׁלוֹמֵךּ. בְּרוּךְ אַתָּה יהוה, הַפּוֹרֵשׁ סְבַּת שָׁלוֹם עַלֵינוּ ועל כל־עמוֹ ישראל ועל ירושלים.

ALLOW US . . . TO SLEEP השכיבנו. Nighttime may provoke fear: What may happen to us when we are asleep? Will we wake up? Each phrase in the opening of this prayer begins not with a noun as a subject, but rather with a verb. creating a powerful drama of motion and movement, an expression of the will to live.

REMOVE FROM US והסר מעלינו. Some Sephardic rites follow the custom of changing the weekday liturgy to accord with the spirit of Shabbat. Accordingly they remove the line "Remove from us enemies, pestilence, sword, starvation..."—not wanting to even mention on Shabbat sources of evil that might direct our attention away from the peacefulness that Shabbat accords. Ashkenazic authorities, however. feared that if the liturgy

changed on Shabbat, congregants would be confused as to the proper language of this blessing and would cease to include the passage on weekdays. In a society that depended on memorization, this may have been a reasonable fear.

EVIL FORCES שטן. Literally "Satan." In the Bible, this term is generally used to refer either to evil impulses or to a celestial adversary, but never to a fallen angel.

YOUR CANOPY OF PEACE סבת שלומף. The weekday version of this b'rakhah ends with the words shomer amo yisrael la-ad, "eternal guardian of Your people Israel." Medieval commentators quote the Talmud of the Land of Israel to the effect that Shabbat itself guards the people Israel, and so the prayer is changed on Shabbat. (Oddly, however, the extant versions of the Talmud of the Land of Israel do not contain this passage.)

The phrase sukkat shalom, "canopy (sukkah) of peace," is seemingly original to this prayer. It is not found in the Bible but may allude to Amos 9:11, where the prophet sees the rebuilding of the fallen sukkah of David as an image of redemption; or to Psalm 27:5, where the poet prays to be hidden in God's sukkah, protected from enemies, while gazing peacefully at God's countenance.

For restricted use only: March-Appendent of Jewish thought, the peace of Jerusalem symbolizes universal peace. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

Vayinafash

Do not read *shavat* as a verb, but as the subject: the day of Shabbat. And do not construe the verb *vayinafash* as "rested," but rather as "refreshing souls." Thus, the phrase may be read as: "Shabbat refreshes all souls." What is Shabbat compared to? It is like a fountain in the midst of a garden: when the fountain flows, the entire garden flourishes.

—SEFER HABAHIR

N'shamah Y'teirah

Our tradition speaks of a very interesting phenomenon concerning Shabbat. During the week everyone has a *n'shamah*, a soul. But on Shabbat we receive a n'shamah y'teirah, an "additional soul." This suggests that there is some kind of undeveloped facet of personality, a spiritual dimension, of which we remain unaware in the normal course of events. On Shabbat we are given the time to enrich ourselves by developing or creating this extra spiritual dimension.

—PINCHAS PELI

Biblical Sanctification of the Day

We recite the following biblical passages while standing.

On Shabbat:

The people Israel shall observe Shabbat, maintaining it as an everlasting covenant throughout all generations. It is a sign between Me and the people Israel for all time, that in six days Adonal made the heavens and the earth, and on the seventh day, ceased from work and rested.

V'shamru v'nei yisrael et ha-shabbat, la-asot et ha-shabbat l'dorotam b'rit olam. Beini u-vein b'nei yisrael ot hi l'olam, ki sheishet yamim asah Adonai et ha-shamayim v'et ha-aretz, u-vayom ha-sh'vi-i shavat vayinafash.

On Festivals:

Thus Moses proclaimed the festivals of Adonal to the people Israel.

Hatzi Kaddish

Leader:

May God's great name be exalted and hallowed throughout the created world, as is God's wish. May God's sovereignty soon be established, in your lifetime and in your days, and in the days of all the house of Israel. And we say: *Amen*.

Congregation and Leader:

May God's great name be acknowledged forever and ever! Y'hei sh'meih raba m'varakh l'alam u-l'almei almaya.

Leader:

May the name of the Holy One be acknowledged and celebrated, lauded and worshipped, exalted and honored, extolled and acclaimed—though God, who is blessed, b'rikh hu, is truly [on Shabbat Shuvah we add: far] beyond all acknowledgment and praise, or any expressions of gratitude or consolation ever spoken in the world.

And we say: Amen. For restricted use only: March-April 2020.

On Shabbat, we continue with the Amidah on the next page.

On Shabbat, we continue with the Amidah on the next page.
On Festivals, we continue with the Amidah on the next page.
On Festivals, we continue with the Amidah on the next page.
On Festivals, we continue with the Amidah on the next page.

We recite the following biblical passages while standing.

On Shabba

וְשָׁמְרוּ בְנֵי יִשְּׂרָאֵל אֶת־הַשַּׁבָּת, לַעֲשׁוֹת אֶת־הַשַּׁבָּת לְדֹרֹתָם בְּרִית עוֹלָם. בִּינִי וּבֵין בְּנֵי יִשְּׂרָאֵל אוֹת הִיא לְעוֹלָם, כִּי שֵׁשֶׁת יָמִים עֲשָׂה יהוֹה אֶת־הַשָּׁמֵיִם וְאֶת־הָאֵבֶץ, וּבַיּוֹם הַשָּׁבִיעִי שָׁבַת וַיִּנְּפַשׁ.

On Festivals:

וַיְדַבֵּר משָׁה אֶת־מוֹעֲדִי יהוה, אֶל בְּנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל.

וִצִי קַדִּישׁ

Leader

יִתְגַּדֵּל וְיִתְקַדֵּשׁ שְׁמֵה רַבָּא, בְּעָלְמָא דִּי בְרָא, כִּרְעוּתֵה, וְיַמְלִיךְ מַלְכוּתֵה בְּחַיֵּיכוֹן וּבְיוֹמֵיכוֹן וּבְחַיֵּי דְכָל־בִּית יִשְׂרָאֵל, בַּעֲגָלָא וּבִוְמֵן קָרִיב, וְאִמְרוּ אָמֵן.

Congregation and Leader:

ָיְהֵא שְׁמֵהּ רַבָּא מְבָרַךְּ לְעָלַם וּלְעָלְמֵי עָלְמַיָּא.

onder

יִתְבָּרֵךְ וְיִשְׁתַּבַּח וְיִתְפָּאֵר וְיִתְרוֹמֵם וְיִתְנַשֵּׂא וְיִתְהַדֵּר וְיִתְעֵלֶה וְיִתְהַלֵּל שְׁמֵה דְּקְדְשָׁא, בְּּרִיךְ הוּא, לְעֵלֶּא מִן בָּלֹ־ [לְעֵלֶּא לְעֵלֶּא מִבְּל־ בְּעִלְמָא we substitute: לְעֵלֶּא מִבְּלֹ בִּרְכָתָא וְשִׁירָתָא הֻּשְׁבְּחָתָא וְנֶחָמָתָא דַּאֲמִירָן בְּעַלְמָא, ואמרוּ אמוֹ.

On Shabbat, we continue with the Amidah on the next page. On Festivals, we continue with the Amidah on page 306.

THE PEOPLE ISRAEL SHALL OBSERVE וְשָׁמְרוּ בְנֵי יִשְׂרָאֵל. Exodus 31:16–17.

THUS MOSES PROCLAIMED ביד משׁה. Leviticus 23:44.

AND RESTED וינפש ו. Or: "was refreshed." The basic root meaning of this verb is "to breathe"; it is related to the noun nefesh, meaning "person" (i.e., the species in whom God has blown the breath of life). When one rests, one infuses oneself with a new breath of life. The peculiarity of the phrasing of this verse gave birth to the idea of the n'shamah v'teirah, the "additional soul" granted us on Shabbat. (Reuven Hammer, adapted)

HATZI KADDISH. As remarked upon earlier, the evening service consists of two central moments: the recitation of the Sh'ma. and the Amidah (the silent personal prayer). The Ḥatzi Kaddish separates the two sections. Its central line. y'hei sh'meih raba m'varakh, "May God's great name be acknowledged," expresses the same thought as the call to worship, Bar'khu, with which the evening service began. It is as if the leader is calling us to a new service of personal prayer that begins here.

The Friday Night Amidah

Pronounce the Divine Holy Name Midnight at the Rabbi's door the Creator listens intently to know by which of His names will He be called tonight.

> -RIVKA MIRIAM (translated by Linda Stern Zisquit)

The Silent Amidah On Shabbat the Amidah includes seven blessings,

just as seven blessings are recited at a wedding.

—JACOB EMDEN

Cartographies of Silence, no. 3 The technology of silence The rituals, etiquette

the blurring of terms silence not absence

of words or music or even raw sounds

Silence can be a plan rigorously executed

the blueprint to a life

It is a presence it has a history a form

Do not confuse it with any kind of absence

—ADRIENNE RICH

Before the Amidah begins, it is customary to take three steps forward, symbolic of approaching God's presence. If there is no room, we first take three steps backward. The sign findicates the places to bow. The Amidah concludes on page 52.

ADONAI, open my lips that my mouth may speak Your praise.

First B'rakhah: Our Ancestors

With Patriarchs:

1 Barukh atah Adonai, our God and God of our ancestors,

God of Abraham, God of Isaac, and God of Jacob, great, mighty, awe-inspiring, transcendent God, who acts with kindness and love, and creates all, who remembers the loving deeds of our ancestors, and who will lovingly bring a redeemer to their children's children for the sake of divine honor.

With Patriarchs and Matriarchs:

1 Barukh atah Adonai, our God and God of our ancestors, God of Abraham, God of Isaac, and God of Jacob, God of Sarah, God of Rebecca, God of Rachel, and God of Leah. great, mighty, awe-inspiring, transcendent God, who acts with kindness and love, and creates all, who remembers the loving deeds of our ancestors, and who will lovingly bring a redeemer to their children's children for the sake of divine honor.

For restricted use only: Marour God And GOD FIGUR ANCESTORS אֱלהֵינוּ וֵאלהֵי אֲבוֹתֵינוּ [וְאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וְאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וְאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וְאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וְאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתֵינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַנוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַנוּ [וֹתְינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאָמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹיּמּיּ [וֹיִי [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתִינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמּיּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹיִי [וֹיְיּ מוֹיֹתַי [וֹיְיֹי [וֹאַמוֹתַינוּ [וֹיְיֹתַי [וֹיְיִי מוֹתַינוּ [וֹיְיֹתַי [וֹיְיִי מַוֹיְ [וֹיְיִי מַוֹיְ [וֹיְיִי מַוֹיְ [וֹיְיִי מַיּיוֹתְ [וֹיִי [וֹיִי [וֹיְיֹי [וֹיְיְיִי מַוֹיְ [וֹיְיִי מַוֹי [וֹיִי [וֹיְיּ מַיּיִי [[וֹיְיִי מִיוֹנְ [וֹיִי מַיּיֹי [וֹיְי

תפילת העמידה לערבית לשבת

Before the Amidah begins, it is customary to take three steps forward, symbolic of approaching God's presence. If there is no room, we first take three steps backward. The sign I indicates the places to bow. The Amidah concludes on page 52.

אָדֹנָי שִׂפַתִי תִּפְתַּח, וּפִי יַגִּיד תִּהְלֶּתֵךְ.

With Patriarchs and Matriarchs:

🧘 בּרוּךְ אתה יהוה, אַלהֵינוּ וָאלהֵי אַבוֹתֵינוּ [וִאִמּוֹתֵינוּ], אֱלֹהֵי אַבְרָהָם, אֱלֹהֵי יִצְחָק, וֵאלֹהֵי יַעַקֹב, אַלהֵי שַׁרָה, אַלהֵי רְבָקָה, אַלהֵי רַחַל, וַאלהֵי לַאַה, הַאֵל הַגַּדוֹל הַגַּבּוֹר וְהַנּוֹרַא, אל עליון, גומל חסדים טוֹבִים, וְקוֹנֵה הַכֹּל, וזוֹכֵר חַסְדֵי אַבוֹת [ואמהות], וּמביא גוֹאל לִבְנֵי בְנֵיהֵם לִמֲעַן שָׁמוֹ

With Patriarchs:

תה יהוה, 🥇 ברוּך אתה יהוה, אלהינו ואלהי אבותינו, אַלהֵי אַבַרַהַם, אֵלהֵי יִצְחַק, וֵאלֹהֵי יַעֵקֹב, הַאֵל הַגַּדוֹל הַגְּבּוֹר וְהַנּוֹרַא, אֵל עֵלִיוֹן, גּוֹמֵל חַסַדִים טוֹבִים, וְקוֹנֵה הַכֹּל, וְזוֹבֵר חַסְדֵי אָבוֹת, וּמֵבִיא גוֹאֵל לִבְנֵי בְנֵיהֵם לִמֲעַן שמו בִּאַהֲבָה.

аміран. The Amidah, literally "the prayer said while standing," is a moment of personal meditation and is also known as the "Silent Prayer." It always contains three introductory b'rakhot. The first recalls our ancestors and their relationship to God and God's continuing relationship to us, their descendants. The second describes God's presence in the world, emphasizing God's caring relationship. The third speaks of God's uniqueness and the path to God: holiness. Similarly, every Amidah ends with three b'rakhot. The first asks that our prayers be accepted and looks toward the restoration of God's presence in Zion, when we will stand in an ideal relationship with God. The next thanks God for the gifts we experience in life. The concluding blessing of the Amidah ends with a prayer for peace. On Shabbat and festivals, the

middle b'rakhah focuses on distinctive themes of the day. While the Amidah in the morning and afternoon is repeated aloud by the service leader, the evening Amidah is only recited silently—a practice originating in ancient times, perhaps so that congregants would not be unduly delayed in getting home after dark.

ADONAI, OPEN MY LIPS אדני שפתי תפתח. The Amidah begins with a personal prayer taken from Psalm 51:17, where prayer is exalted over sacrifice.

BENDING THE KNEES AND BOWING. The Babylonian Talmud confined bowing to the beginning and end of this first b'rakhah, as well as to the beginning and end of the next-to-last b'rakhah, which thanks God for the gift of life (Berakhot 34a). We stand up straight when we reach God's name. In bowing, we recognize God's majesty; when we address God directly, we do so face to face (Berakhot 12a).

tion, thereby setting the stage for personal prayer. Here, God is not "sovereign of time and space," DO NOT CODY. SELL Of Cabeing transcendent, abstract, or remote, but rather utterly immanent, intimate, particular, and proximate, relating to individuals. And with this opening, we pray, imply, and perhaps quite brazenly demand, that just as God was for our patriarchs and matriarchs—comforting, caring, and close—so will God be for us. (Michelle Dardashti)

סדר ליל שבת · ערבית · תפילת העמידה SHABBAT · EVENING SERVICE · THE AMIDAH

Who Is Like You, *Almighty?*

Who can know the wondrousness of all You have fashioned?

You formed our bodies in ways that can serve You: giving us eyes to see Your

miracles, ears to hear of Your aweinspiring deeds, a mind to understand some of Your mysteries,

a mouth to speak Your praise, and a tongue that can

speak of Your deliverance. Today, I, Your servant, child of Your handmaiden, describe according to the meagerness of my ability,

a bit of Your greatness,

a fraction of Your ways.

—SOLOMON IBN GABIROL

On Shabbat Shuvah we add:

Remember us for life, Sovereign who delights in life, and inscribe us in the Book of Life, for Your sake, God of life.

With Patriarchs:

You are the sovereign who helps and saves and shields.

1 Barukh atah Adonai, Shield of Abraham.

With Patriarchs and Matriarchs:

You are the sovereign who helps and guards, saves and shields. 1 Barukh atah Adonai, Shield of Abraham and Guardian of Sarah.

Second B'rakhah: God's Saving Care

You are ever mighty, ADONAI— You give life to the dead great is Your saving power:

From Sh'mini Atzeret until Pesah:

You cause the wind to blow and the rain to fall,

From Pesah until Sh'mini Atzeret, some add:

You cause the dew to fall,

You sustain the living through kindness and love, and with great mercy give life to the dead, You support the falling, heal the sick, loosen the chains of the bound, and keep faith with those who sleep in the dust. Who is like You, Almighty, and who can be compared to You? The sovereign who brings death and life and causes redemption to flourish.

On Shabbat Shuvah we add:

Who is like You, source of compassion, who remembers with compassion Your creatures for life?

You are faithful in bringing life to the dead. Barukh atah ADONAI, who gives life to the dead.

On Shabbat Shuvah we add:

זַכָרֵנוּ לָחַיִּים, מֱלֶךְ חַפֶּץ בַּחַיִּים, וָבַתְבֵנוּ בִּסֵפֵר הַחַיִּים, לְמַעַנְךּ אֱלֹהִים חַיִּים.

With Patriarchs and Matriarchs:

With Patriarchs: מלך עוזר ופוקד ַמֵלֶך עוֹוֶר וּמוֹשֵׁיעַ וּמַגַן.

ל ברוּך אַתַה יהוה, ומושיע ומגן. ?ברוּךְ אתה יהוה,

מַגֶן אַבְרַהַם וּפוֹקֵד שַׂרָה.

פוֹקד GUARDIAN OF SARAH מגן אברהם. שרה. Or: "the one who remembered Sarah" (after Genesis 21:1).

אַתַה גִּבּוֹר לְעוֹלַם אֵדֹנַי, מָחַיָּה מֶתִים אַתַּה, רב להושיע.

במשיב הרוח ומוריד הגשם, From Sh'mini Atzeret until Pesaḥ: משיב הרוח ומוריד [From Pesaḥ until Sh'mini Atzeret, some add: מוֹריד הַטַּל,

מָכַלְכֵּל חַיָּים בְּחֶסֶד, מְחַיֵּה מֵתִים בְּרַחֲמִים רַבִּים, סומר נופלים, ורופא חולים, ומתיר אסורים, ומקים אמונתו לישני עפר. מי כמוף בעל גבורות ומי דומה לך, ַמֵלֶךְ מֵמִית וּמִחַיֶּה וּמַצְמֵיחַ יִשׁוּעַה.

On Shabbat Shuvah we add:

מִי כָמְוֹךְ אַב הָרַחֲמִים, זוֹכֵר יִצוּרֵיו לְחַיִּים בִּרַחֵמִים.

ונאמן אתה להחיות מתים. בַּרוּךְ אַתַּה יהוה, מְחַיֵּה הַמֵּתִים. YOU CAUSE THE WIND TO **BLOW AND THE RAIN TO**

REMEMBER US זכרנר. This

brief prayer is the first of

SHIELD OF ABRAHAM מגן

אברהם. After Genesis 15:1.

Repentance.

four additions to the Ami-

dah during the Ten Days of

משיב הרוח ומוריד FALL הגשׁם. The prayer is connected to the climate of the Land of Israel, which depends on winter rainfall since summer is an entirely dry season.

SUPPORT THE FALLING אומן נוֹפלים. This paragraph, called G'vurot (God's strength or God's victory), emphasizes God's compassion and goodness. Unlike secular conceptions of "might," strength is here characterized by concern and support for the weakest and most vulnerable members of society, and even the weakest of all: the dead. Each of these characterizations of God is based on biblical verses: "support the falling," Psalm 145:14; "heal the sick," Exodus

15:26; "loosen the chains of the bound," Psalm 146:7; "brings death and life," 1 Samuel 2:6 (Hannah's prayer).

GIVES LIFE TO THE DEAD מְחֵיֶה הַמֶּתִים. The ancient rabbis who composed this b'rakhah certainly believed in bodily resurrection in the end-time. But they also understood this phrase spiritually: that which we thought dead inside us can come to life again. Hannah's prayer, quoted in part in this paragraph, reads in full: "God causes death and life, brings down and raises up." Hannah thinks of or revitalization of any aspect of ourselves that has become lifeless. We all have

For restricted use only: March-Ap birth as her own coming into a life. This can be a model of prayer for the healing Do not copy, sell, or distributivities.

SHABBAT · EVENING SERVICE · THE AMIDAH

Holiness

The holy is the mystery of being that cannot be apprehended by the senses.

—YEHUDAH HALEVI

Shabbat moment

... Untie the knots of the will. Loosen your clenched grip, barren hills of bone. Here, no edges to hone, only the palm fallen open as a rose about to toss its petals.

-MARGE PIERCY

To Serve You Truly

The Hasidic master Yehudah Aryeh Leib of Gur remarked that it is only on Shabbat that we can truly experience God's presence. An artist has to step back from the canvas in order to see if the brushwork captures the artistic conception that inspired it. Sometimes we get so involved with the work we do that we can no longer see what we have done. On Shabbat, we have the opportunity to step back from what we have been preoccupied with in daily life, see what we do in a new perspective, and recover the inner truths that inspire us and that should animate our going out to the world again.

Shabbat: The Culmination of Creation

A Hasidic teaching: We build a house in order to live in it. Until we live in it, it is not really a home. So, too,

it is with creation: God formed the world in six days, but on Shabbat, God came to dwell within it. And on each Shabbat, the world once again becomes God's home.

Third B'rakhah: God's Holiness

Holy are You and holy is Your name; holy ones praise You each day. Barukh atah Adonai, the Holy God.

On Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: Barukh atah Adonai, the Holy Sovereign.

Fourth B'rakhah: The Holiness of Shabbat

You dedicated the seventh day to Your name, the culmination of the creation of heaven and earth, blessing it above all other days, sanctifying it beyond other times, as it is written in Your Torah:

The heavens and the earth, and all they contain, were completed.

On the seventh day God finished the work, ceasing from all work on the seventh day. Then God blessed the seventh day, making it holy for on it, God ceased from all the work of creation.

Our God and God of our ancestors, embrace our rest. Make us holy through Your mitzvot and let the Torah be our portion. Fill our lives with Your goodness and gladden us with Your deliverance. Purify our hearts to serve You truly. ADONAI our God, lovingly and willingly grant that we inherit Your holy Shabbat, that the people Israel, who make Your name holy, may find rest on this day.

Barukh atah ADONAI, who makes Shabbat holy.

אַ**תַה קַדוֹש** וִשְׁמִרְ קַדוֹשׁ, וּקְדוֹשִׁים בְּכֶל־יוֹם יְהַלְלוּךְ סֶלָה. בַּרוּךְ אַתַּה יהוה, הַאֵל הַקַּדוֹשׁ.

On Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: בַּרוּך אַתַה יהוה, הַמֵּלֶךְ הַקַּדוֹשׁ.

אַתַה קדַשָּׁתַ אֵת־יוֹם הַשָּׁבִיעִי לִשְׁמֵךּ, תַּכִלִית מַעֵשֵׂה שַׁמַיִם וָאָרֵץ, וּבֵרַכְתוֹ מִכָּל־הַיָּמִים, וָקדַשָּׁתוֹ מִכָּל־הַוָּמַנִּים, וָכֶן כַּתוּב בִּתוֹרַתֵּך:

וַיַכלוּ הַשַּׁמֵים וְהָאָרֵץ וְכָל־צְבָאָם. וְיָכַל אֱלֹהִים בַּיּוֹם הַשְּׁבִיעִי מִלַאַכְתוֹ אֲשֵׁר עַשָׂה, וַיִּשָׁבֹת בַּיוֹם הַשָּׁבִיעִי, מִבֶּל־מִלַאכִתוֹ אֲשֶׁר עָשָׂה. וָיַבַרָרְ אֵלֹהִים אֵת־יוֹם הַשָּׁבִיעִי וַיִּקְדָשׁ אֹתוֹ, פי בו שבת מכל־מלאכתוֹ, אשר ברא אלהים לעשות.

> אַלהֵינוּ וַאלהֵי אַבוֹתֵינוּ [וְאִמּוֹתֵינוּ], רצה במנוחתנו, קַדִּשֵׁנוּ בִּמִצְוֹתֵיךָ, וָתֵן חֶלְקֵנוּ בָּתוֹרַתֶּךּ, שַׂבִעֵנוּ מִטוּבֵרָ, וְשַׂמְחֵנוּ בִּישׁוּעַתֵּךָּ, וְטַהֵר לְבֵּנוּ לְעַבְדָּךְ בַּאֲמֵת, וְהַנִחִילֵנוּ יהוה אֱלֹהֵינוּ בְּאַהֲבָה וּבְרָצוֹן שַׁבַּת קַדשַׁרְּ, וָיָנְוּחוּ בָה יִשְׂרָאֵל מִקַדְשֵׁי שָׁמַךּ. בָּרוּךְ אַתָּה יהוה, מִקַדֵּשׁ הַשַּׁבַּת.

но וקדוש פדר. Each of us is created in the very image of God and has the capacity to incorporate holiness into our life. The tradition maintains that we do so when we imitate God's qualities: "As God is called 'merciful." so should you be merciful; as God is called 'righteous' and 'loving,' so should you be righteous and loving" (Lekah Tov, Re'eih).

SANCTIFYING IT BEYOND OTHER TIMES וקדשתו .For instance מכל־הזמנים according to rabbinic law, while cooking and carrying are permitted on the festival, they are restricted on Shabbat.

THE HEAVENS AND THE ניכלו השמים והארץ еактн. Genesis 2:1-3. This passage appears in the Torah as the culmination of the account of the creation of the universe.

FILL OUR LIVES...GLADDEN us שבענו... ושמחנו. It is possible to think of this prayer as focusing on our needs: enough physical bounty to satisfy our physical needs. In another sense, though, we might understand these words to be addressed to our internal response to experiencing the Divine in our lives. That is, we pray to in fact be fully satisfied by whatever goodness and blessing we have, without constantly craving more. The prayer then continues: may our greatest joy be derived

For restricted use only: March-April 2 from those moments when we sense God's presence in the world. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

PURIFY OUR HEARTS וטהר לבנו. The Hasidic master Zadok Hakohen of Lublin remarks that on Shabbat, in the central prayer of the Amidah, we pray for our souls.

29 סדר ליל שבת · ערבית · תפילת העמידה SHABBAT · EVENING SERVICE · THE AMIDAH

Fifth B'rakhah: The Restoration of Zion

Adonal our God, embrace Your people Israel and their prayer. Restore worship to Your sanctuary. May the prayers of the people Israel be lovingly accepted by You, and may our service always be pleasing.

On Rosh Hodesh and Hol Ha-moed we add:

Our God and God of our ancestors, may the thought of us rise up and reach You. Attend to us and accept us; hear us and respond to us. Keep us in mind, and keep in mind the thought of our ancestors, as well as the Messiah, the descendant of David; Jerusalem, Your holy city; and all Your people, the house of Israel. Respond to us with deliverance, goodness, compassion, love, life, and peace, on this

On Rosh Hodesh: On Pesah: On Sukkot:
Rosh Hodesh. Festival of Matzot. Festival of Sukkot.

Remember us for good; respond to us with blessing; redeem us with life. Show us compassion and care with words of kindness and deliverance; have mercy on us and redeem us. Our eyes are turned to You, for You are a compassionate and caring sovereign.

May our eyes behold Your compassionate return to Zion. *Barukh atah Adonai*, who restores Your Divine Presence to Zion.

Gratitude

My God, open my eyes and my heart that I might always merit to see the good in the world and the good that You have bestowed upon me, even as I experience difficulties and am troubled. May no physical ailment or spiritual despair cause me to forget the blessings You have granted me in life. May Your love and Your compassion ever be before me.

—based on a prayer of NAḤMAN OF BRATZLAV

Sixth B'rakhah:

Gratitude for Life and Its Blessings

I We thank You, for You are ever our God and the God of our ancestors; You are the bedrock of our lives, the shield that protects us in every generation.

We thank You and sing Your praises—
for our lives that are in Your hands,
for our souls that are under Your care,
for Your miracles that accompany us each day,
and for Your wonders and Your gifts that are with us
each moment—evening, morning, and noon.

You are the one who is good, whose mercy is never-ending; the one who is compassionate, whose love is unceasing. We have always placed our hope in You.

ְרָצֵה, יהוה אֱלֹהֵינוּ, בְּעַמְּךּ יִשְּׂרָאֵל וּבִתְפִּלֶּתָם, וְהָשֵׁב אֶת־הָעֲבוֹדָה לִדְבִיר בֵּיתֶךּ, וּתְפִּלֶּתָם בְּאַהֲבָה תְקַבֵּל בְּרָצוֹן, וּתְהִי לְרָצוֹן תָּמִיד עֲבוֹדַת יִשְׂרָאֵל עַמֶּךּ.

On Rosh Hodesh and Hol Ha-mo·ed we add:

אֶלֹהֵינוּ וֵאלֹהֵי אֲבוֹתֵינוּ [וְאִמּוֹתֵינוּ], יַעֲלֶה וְיָבֹא, וְיַבְּעִ וְיֵרָאֶה, וְיַבְּאָה וְיִבָּעֹ וְיִבָּעָה וְיִבָּאָה וְיִשָּׁמַע, וְיִפָּקָד וְיִזָּבֵר זִכְרוֹנֵנוּ וּפִּקְדוֹנֵנוּ, וְזִכְרוֹן יְיָבָרוֹן אֲבוֹתֵינוּ [וְאִמּוֹתֵינוּ], וְזִכְרוֹן מָשִׁיחַ בֶּן־דְּיִד עַבְדֶּךְ, וְזִכְרוֹן יְזִכְרוֹן בְּל־עַמְך בֵּית יִשְׂרָאֵל לְפָנֶיךְ, יְוֹכְרוֹן בְּל־עַמְך בֵּית יִשְׂרָאֵל לְפָנֶיךְ, לְפַנֶיקה, לְטוֹבָה, לְחֵוּ וּלְחֲטֶד וּלְרַחֲמִים, לְחַיִּים וּלְשָׁלוֹם, בְּיוֹם

On Sukkot: On Pesaḥ: On Rosh Ḥodesh: רֹאשׁ הַחְּדֶשׁ חַג הַמַּצוֹת חַג הַמַּצוֹת הַג הַמָּבוֹת הַג הַמְּצוֹת הַג הַמְּצוֹת הַג הַמְּבוֹנּי, יהוה אֱלֹהֵינּוּ, בּוֹ לְטוֹבָה, וּפְּקְדֵנוּ בוֹ לְבְרָכָה, וְהַלְּהֵים. וּבְּרָבַר יְשׁוּעָה וְרַחֲמִים, חוּס וְחְנֵּנִוּ, וְרַחֵם עֲלֵינוּ וְהוֹשִׁיעֵנוּ, כִּי אֵלֶיךּ עִינֵינוּ, כִּי אֵל מֶלֶךְ חַנּוּן וְרַחוּם אֶתָּה.

ּוְתֶחֶזֶינָה עֵינֵינוּ בְּשׁוּבְךּ לְצִיּוֹן בְּרַחֲמִים. בַּרוּך אַתַּה יהוה, הַמַּחֲזִיר שָׁכִינַתוֹ לִצִיּוֹן.

ל מוֹדִים אֲנַחְנוּ לָּךְ, שָׁאַתָּה הוּא יהוה אֱלֹהֵינוּ וֵאלֹהֵי אֲבוֹתֵינוּ [וְאִמּוֹתֵינוּ] לְעוֹלָם וָעֶד.
צוּר חַיֵּינוּ, מָגַן יִשְׁעֵנוּ, אַתָּה הוּא לְדוֹר וְדוֹר.
נוֹדֶה לְּךְ וּנְסַפֵּר תְּהִלָּתֶךְּ,
עַל חַיֵּינוּ הַפְּסוּרִים בְּיָדֶךְּ,
וְעַל נִשְׁמוֹתֵינוּ הַפְּקוּדוֹת לָךְ,
וְעַל נִשְׁמוֹתֵינוּ הַפְּקוּדוֹת לָךְ,
וְעַל נִפְּילְאוֹתֵיךְ וְטוֹבוֹתֶיךְ שֶׁבְּכְל־עֵת,
וְעַל נִפְלְאוֹתֵיךְ וְטוֹבוֹתֶיךְ שֶׁבְּכְל־עֵת,
עֻרֶב וָבְלֶּץר וְצְהָרֵיִם.
הַטוֹב, כִּי לֹא כָלְוּ רַחֲמֶיךְ,
הַטוֹב, כִּי לֹא תַמוּ חֲסָדֶיךְ,
מַעוֹלָם קּוִינוּ לָךְ.

קּשֵׁב אֶת: קְהָשֵׁב קּבֵּירָ בְּיתֶבְ הָבְעבוֹדָה לְדְבִיר בֵּיתֶבְ The destruction of the Temples in Jerusalem, first by the Babylonians in 587/586 B.C.E. and then by the Romans in 70 C.E., were cataclysmic events in early

RESTORE WORSHIP TO YOUR

the Romans in 70 C.E., were cataclysmic events in early Jewish history. The prayer for restoring the Temple service expresses our longing to recover the sense of immediate connection with God that is believed to have characterized the Temple service.

WHO RESTORES YOUR

DIVINE PRESENCE TO ZION
הַמֵּחֲזִיר שְׁכִינָתוֹ לְצִיּוֹן
In the
Land of Israel in the 1st
millennium, this blessing ended with the words
דֹשְׁאוֹתְךְ לְבַדְּךְ בְיִרְאָה נַעֲבֹד
"You alone shall we worship in awe."

FOR YOUR MIRACLES וְעֵיךְּ Miracles need not be supernatural events. Natural events—sunrise and sunset, the morning dew, life itself—may all be experienced with a sense of wonder.

On Hanukkah we add Al Hanissim in piscostricted use only: March-April Hanissim on page 430.

Do not copy, sell, or distribute

Pursuing Peace

Hezekiah taught: Great is peace, for all other mitzvot of the Torah are conditional: "If you see..." (Exodus 23:5), "If you meet..." (Exodus 23:4), "If you happen upon..." (Deuteronomy 22:6). If the circumstance comes your way then you must perform the mitzvah, but if not, there is no obligation to fulfill it. But regarding peace it is written, "Seek peace and pursue it" (Psalm 34:15). Seek peace wherever you find yourself, and pursue it in other places, as well.

—TRACTATE
DEREKH ERETZ

Shalom Ray

Spread Your peace over us like a vast quilt crafted by strong and patient hands. Plant it deep within us like a million seeds claiming life in the heart's moist soil.

Grant it now.
To those born Your people, to those who have walked winding paths to become so; to those still burdened by history, to those with no

history, to those with no memory of want or fear; grant a generous peace.

To those who reach for it through the steady breath of the body; to those who grasp for it in a child home from the reserves; to those on the streets for the rights of others; to those on guard for the safety of their own; with abundant gentle blessing, Master of Peace, kiss all of us goodnight.

—TAMARA COHEN

For all these blessings may Your name be praised and exalted, our sovereign, always and forever.

On Shabbat Shuvah we add:

And inscribe all the people of Your covenant for a good life.

May all that lives thank You always, and faithfully praise Your name forever, God of our deliverance and help.

† Barukh atah ADONAI, Your name is goodness and praise of You is fitting.

Seventh B'rakhah: Prayer for Peace

Grant abundant and lasting peace to Your people Israel and all who dwell on earth, for You are the sovereign master of all the ways of peace. May it please You to bless Your people Israel at all times with Your gift of peace.

Shalom rav al yisrael am'kha v'al kol yosh'vei teiveil tasim l'olam, ki atah hu melekh adon l'khol ha-shalom. V'tov b'einekha l'varekh et am'kha yisrael b'khol eit u-v'khol sha-ah bishlomekha.

On Shabbat Shuvah we recite the following paragraph, in place of the line that follows it, and then continue on the next page: May we and the entire house of Israel be called to mind and inscribed for life, blessing, sustenance, and peace in the Book of Life.

Barukh atah ADONAI, who brings peace.

Barukh atah Adonai, who blesses Your people Israel with peace.

ּוְעֵל כָּלָם יִתְבָּרַף וְיִתְרוֹמֵם שָׁמְף מֵלְבֵנוּ תָּמִיד לְעוֹלָם וָעֶד.

On Shabbat Shuvah we add:

וּכְתוֹב לְחַיִּים טוֹבִים כְּל־בְּנֵי בְרִיתֶךְּ.

וְכֹל הַחַיִּים יוֹדְוּךּ פֶּלָה, וִיהַלְלוּ אֶת־שִׁמְךּ בֶּאֶמֶת, הָאֵל יְשׁוּעָתֵנוּ וְעֶזְרָתֵנוּ סֵלָה.

ל בָּרוּך אַתָּה יהוה, הַטּוֹב שָׁמְךּ וּלְךּ נָאֶה לְהוֹדוֹת.

שָׁלוֹם רָב עַל יִשְּׂרָאֵל עַמְּךּ וְעַל כְּל־יוֹשְׁבֵי תֵבֵל תָּשִׂים לְעוֹלָם, כִּי אַתָּה הוּא מֶלֶךְ אָדוֹן לְכָל־הַשָּׁלוֹם. וְטוֹב בְּעִינֶיךְ לְבָרֵךְ אֶת־עַמְּךְ יִשְׂרָאֵל בְּכָל־עֵת וּבְכָל־שָׁעָה בּשׁלוֹמךּ.

On Shabbat Shuvah we recite the following paragraph, in place of the line that follows it, and then continue on the next page:

בְּסֵפֶר חַיִּים, בְּרָכָה, וְשָׁלוֹם, וּפַרְנָסָה טוֹבָה, נִזָּבֵר וְנִכָּתֵב לְפָנֶיךּ, אֲנֵחְנוּ וְכָל־עַמְךּ בֵּית יִשְׂרָאֵל, לְחַיִּים טוֹבִים וּלְשָׁלוֹם. בָּרוּךְ אַתָּה יהוה, עוֹשֵׂה הַשַּׁלוֹם.

בָּרוּךְ אַתָּה יהוה, הַמְבָרֵךְ אֶת־עַמּוֹ יִשְׂרָאֵל בַּשָּׁלוֹם.

MAY YOUR NAME BE PRAISED AND EXALTED

תְּבֵּרֶךְ וְיִתְרוֹמֵם שִׁמְךְ. In the worldview of the Bible and the liturgy, when we say "God's name is exalted," we are acknowledging God, recognizing God's goodness in creation, and acting to enable God's justice and compassion to be visible in the world.

WHO BLESSES YOUR PEOPLE וsrael with peace המברך את־עמוֹ ישׂראל בּשׁלוֹם. The midrash notes, "Great is peace, for all prayers conclude with pleas for peace" (Leviticus Rabbah 9:9). Just as the Amidah concludes with a prayer for peace, so too do the Grace After Meals, the Priestly Blessing, Kaddish Shalem, the Mourner's Kaddish. and the evening Sh'ma and Its Blessings. Similarly, the entire Mishnah concludes with the word shalom. noting that God "could not find any vessel that could contain Israel, except that of peace" (Uktzin 3:12). Peace enables all blessings to be fully appreciated and enjoyed.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020. Do not copy, sell, or distribute

51 SHABBAT · EVENING SERVICE · THE AMIDAH 51

Who Am I?

We do not step out of the world when we pray; we merely see the world in a different setting. The self is not the hub, but the spoke of the revolving wheel.

—ABRAHAM JOSHUA HESCHEL

A Concluding Meditation

My God, have compassion on me and help me always to yearn to live a holy life, each day to find some sparks of holiness in the world. Help me as I turn inward to express my yearning for You, and help me in my going out to uncover Your presence in the world.

—based on a prayer of NAHMAN OF BRATZLAV

The silent recitation of the Amidah concludes with a personal prayer or one of the following:

X

My God, keep my tongue from evil, my lips from deceit. Help me ignore those who would slander me.

Let me be humble before all.

Open my heart to Your Torah, that I may pursue Your mitzvot. Frustrate the designs of those who plot evil against me; nullify their schemes.

Act for the sake of Your name; act for the sake of Your triumph; act for the sake of Your holiness; act for the sake of Your Torah. Answer my prayer for the deliverance of Your people.

May the words of my mouth and the meditations of my heart be acceptable to You, Adonal, my rock and my redeemer.

Some have the custom of taking three steps backward and bowing at the conclusion of the Amidah, as if exiting the court of a sovereign.

May the one who creates peace on high bring peace to us and to all Israel [and to all who dwell on earth]. And we say: *Amen*.



Grant me the liberating joy of Shabbat, the ability to truly taste its delights. May my heart not be weighed down by sorrow on this holy Shabbat. Fill the soul of Your servant with gladness—for to You, Adonai, I offer my entire being. Help me to increase the joys of Shabbat and to extend its joyful spirit to the other six days of the week. Show me the path of life, that I may be filled with the joy of being in Your presence, the delight of being close to You forever.

May the words of my mouth and the meditations of my heart be acceptable to You, Adonal, my rock and my redeemer.

Some have the custom of taking three steps backward and bowing at the conclusion of the Amidah, as if exiting the court of a sovereign.

May the one who creates peace on high bring peace to us and to all Israel [and to all who dwell on earth]. And we say: *Amen*.

Yihyu l'ratzon imrei fi v'hegyon libi l'fanekha, Adonai tzuri v'go-ali.

Oseh shalom bimromav hu ya-aseh shalom aleinu v'al kol yisrael [v'al kol yosh'vei teiveil], v'imru amen.

The silent recitation of the Amidah concludes with a personal prayer or one of the following:

X

אֶלֹהַי, נְצוֹר לְשׁוֹנִי מֵרָע, וּשְׂפָתַי מִדַּבֵּר מִרְמָה, וְלִמְקַלְלֵי נַפְשִׁי תִדֹּם, וְנַפְשִׁי בֶּעָפָּר לַכֹּל תִּהְיֶה. פְּתַח לִבִּי בְּתוֹרָתֶךְ, וּבְמִצְוֹתֶיךּ תִּרְדּוֹף נַפְשִׁי. וְכָל־הַחוֹשְׁבִים עָלַי רָעָה, מְהֵרָה הָפֵּר עֲצָתָם וְקַלְּקֵל מַחֲשַׁבְנָּם. עֲשֵׂה לְמַעַן שְׁמֶךְ, עֲשֵׂה לְמַעַן יְמִינֶךְ, עֲשֵׂה לְמַעַן קְדָשֶׁתֶךְ, עֲשֵׂה לְמַעַן תּוֹרָתֶךְ, לִמַעַן יֵחָלְצוּן יִדִידֶיךְ, הוֹשְׁיעָה יִמִינְךְ וַעֲבֵנִי.

יִהְיוּ לְרָצוֹן אִמְרֵי פִּי וְהָגְיוֹן לִבִּי לְפָנֶיךּ, יהוה צוּרִי וְגוֹאֲלִי.

Some have the custom of taking three steps backward and bowing at the conclusion of the Amidah, as if exiting the court of a sovereign.

עֹשֶׂה שָׁלוֹם בִּמְרוֹמִיו, הוּא יַעֲשֶׂה שָׁלוֹם עָלֵינוּ וְעַל בָּל־יִשְׂרָאֵל [וְעַל בָּל־יוֹשְׁבֵי תַבֵּל], וְאִמְרוּ אָמֵן.

זַבֵּנִי לְשִּׁמְחָה וְחֵרוּת שֶׁל שַׁבָּת, לִטְעֹם טְעַם עְנֶג שַׁבָּת בֶּאֶמֶת. זַבֵּנִי שֶׁלֹא יַעֲלֶה עַל לִבִּי עַצְבוּת בְּיוֹם שַׁבַּת קְדֶשׁ. שַׂמֵחַ נֶפֶשׁ מְשָּׁרְתֶּר, כִּי אֵלֶיךּ אֲדֹנִי נַפְשִׁי אֶשָּׂא. עָזְרֵנִי לְהַרְבּוֹת בְּתַעֲנוּגִי שַׁבָּת, וּלְהַמְשִׁיךְ הַשִּׁמְחָה שֶׁל שַׁבָּת לְשֵׁשֶׁת יְמֵי הַחוֹל. תּוֹדִיעֵנִי אְרַח חַיִּים, שְׂבַע שַׂמַחוֹת אָת־פַּנֵיך, נִעִימוֹת בִּימִינִךּ נֵצַח.

יִהְיוּ לְרָצוֹן אִמְרֵי פִּי וְהֶגְיוֹן לִבִּי לְפָנֶיךּ, יהוה צוּרִי וְגוֹאֲלִי.

Some have the custom of taking three steps backward and bowing at the conclusion of the Amidah, as if exiting the court of a sovereign.

עשֶׁה שָׁלוֹם בִּמְרוֹמִיו, הוֹא יַצְשֶּה שָׁלוֹם עָלֵינוּ וְעַל כָּל־יִשְׂרָאֵל [וְעַל כָּל־יוֹשְׁבֵי תֵבַל], וְאִמְרוּ אָמֵן.

אלהי סספ אלהי One opinion voiced in the Babylonian Talmud states that every Amidah must be accompanied by a personal prayer (Berakhot 29b). The prayer that is printed here is offered by the Babylonian Talmud (Berakhot 17a) as an example of such a personal prayer; it is attributed to Mar son of Ravina (4th century). Unlike the rest of the Amidah, these personal prayers are distinguished by the use of the first-person singular. Worshippers might use this time as a moment for prayers that express thoughts and concerns not articulated for them by the formal liturgy.

ACT FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR TRIUMPH עָשֵה לְמַען יְמִינֶן. Literally, "Your right hand." God's right hand is associated with redemption and with God's ultimate triumph. The psalmist sings, "The right hand of Adonai is triumphant" (118:15–16).

MAY THE WORDS יְהִינּוֹ לְרָצוֹן. Psalm 19:15. The Amidah is preceded by a brief prayer to be able to pray, and it closes here with a prayer that our prayers—even those that remain in our hearts, unexpressed—have been heard. Bracketing the Amidah with these biblical quotations was suggested by Rabbi Yohanan (Talmud of the Land of Israel, Berakhot 4:4).

Angels Accompany You

By reciting the passage describing God's relation to creation, one shares the partnership of God and the world.

Rabbi Hamnuna said: The Torah treats one who prays on the eve of Shabbat and recites Va-y'khulu ("the heavens and the earth, and all they contain, were completed") as though that person had become a partner with the Holy One in the creation.... Hisda said in Mar Ukba's name: When one prays on the eve of Shabbat and recites Vay'khulu, the two ministering angels who accompany a person place their hands on that person's head and say, "Now that these words have touched your lips, your sins shall be wiped away, and your transgressions atoned" (Isaiah 6:7). Having received Shabbat, we stand before God innocent and pure.

—BABYLONIAN TALMUD

Symbolic Repetition of the Amidah

The following biblical passage is recited while standing:

The heavens and the earth, and all they contain, were completed. On the seventh day God finished the work, ceasing from all work on the seventh day. Then God blessed the seventh day, making it holy—for on it, God ceased from all the work of creation.

Va-y'khulu ha-shamayim v'ha-aretz v'khol tz'va·am. Va-y'khal Elohim bayom ha-sh'vi·i m'lakhto asher asah, vayishbot bayom ha-sh'vi·i mikol m'lakhto asher asah. Va-y'varekh Elohim et yom ha-sh'vi-i va-y'kadesh oto, ki vo shavat mikol m'lakhto, asher bara Elohim la-asot.

The following passages are recited only with a minyan. With Patriarchs:

Barukh atah Adonai. our God and God of our ancestors, God of Abraham, God of Isaac, and God of Jacob, great, mighty, aweinspiring, transcendent God, creator of heaven and earth.

With Patriarchs and Matriarchs: Barukh atah Adonai. our God and God of our ancestors, God of Abraham, God of Isaac, and God of Jacob, God of Sarah, God of Rebecca, God of Rachel, and God of Leah, great, mighty, awe-inspiring, transcendent God, creator of heaven and earth.

God, who promised protection to our ancestors and assures life to the dead, the incomparable holy God [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: holy Sovereign], desired to give rest to the people Israel and so provided them with the holy Shabbat. We worship in awe and reverence in God's presence and offer thanks to God's name, each day, always. The source of blessings, the master of peace, God, to whom all thanks are due, sanctifies Shabbat and blesses the seventh day, providing sacred rest to a people filled with joy, celebrating it as a symbol of the work of creation.

Magen avot bidvaro, m'hayeih meitim b'ma·amaro, ha-El [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: ha-melekh] ha-kadosh she-ein kamohu, ha-meini ah l'amo b'yom shabbat kodsho, ki vam ratzah l'hani ah lahem. L'fanav na avod b'yirah vafaḥad, v'nodeh lishmo b'khol yom tamid. Me'on ha-b'rakhot, El ha-hoda·ot, adon ha-shalom, m'kadesh ha-shabbat u-m'varekh sh'vi-i, u-meini-ah bikdushah l'am m'dushnei oneg, zeikher l'ma·aseih v'reishit.

The following biblical passage is recited while standing:

וַיִּכְלִּוּ הַשָּׁמַיִם וְהָאָרֵץ וְכָל־צְבַאַם. ויכל אלהים ביום השביעי מלאכתו אשר עשה, וַיִּשְׁבֹּת בַּיוֹם הַשָּׁבִיעִי, מִבַּל־מַלַאכִתוֹ אֲשֶׁר עַשַׂה. וָיַבַרְרְ אֵלהִים אַת־יוֹם הַשְּׁבִיעִי וַיִּקְדָשׁ אתוֹ, פִי בוֹ שַבַת מְכַּל־מִלַאכִתוֹ, אֲשֶׁר בַּרָא אֱלֹהִים לַעֲשׁוֹת.

The following passages are recited only with a minyan.

ברוּרְ אתה יהוה, אלהינו ואלהי אבותינו [ואמותינוּ], אלהי אברהם, אַלהי יצחַק, ואלהי יעקב, אלהי שרה, אלהי רבקה, אלהי רחל, ואלהי לאה, הָאֵל הַנָּדוֹל הַנְּבּוֹר וְהַנּוֹרַא,

אל עליון, קונה שמים

With Patriarchs and Matriarchs:

With Patriarchs: ברוּך אתה יהוה, אלהינו ואלהי אבותינו, אלהי אברהם, אלהי יצחק, ואלהי יעקב, האל הגדול הגבור והנורא, אל עליון, קונה שמים

SYMBOLIC REPETITION. The Amidah is never repeated aloud in any evening service, but on Shabbat we celebrate the day by including each of the themes of the Amidah in a single b'rakhah, which we chant or sing aloud after the conclusion of the silent Amidah.

THE HEAVENS AND THE ויכלו השמים והארץ EARTH Genesis 2:1-3. The Babylonian Talmud recommends that this passage be recited as a testament to Shabbat and to God's creation (Shabbat 119b). It is traditionally recited while standing, for in a Jewish court one's testimony is offered while standing.

PROTECTION TO OUR מגן אבות ancestors This paragraph is a poetic reworking of the seven blessings of the Amidah.

מָגָן אַבוֹת בִּדְבַרוֹ, מְחַיֵּה מֵתִים בִּמַאֲמֵרוֹ, [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: הַמֵּלֶרְ הַקַּדוֹשׁ [הַמֵּלֶרְ הַקַּדוֹשׁ שָׁאֵין כַּמִוֹהוּ, הַמֵּנִיחַ לְעַמוֹ בִּיוֹם שַׁבַּת קַדְשׁוֹ, כִּי בַם רַצַה לְהַנֵיחַ לָהֶם. לְפַנִיו נַעֲבד בִּיִראַה וְפַחַד, וָנוֹדֵה לִשְׁמוֹ בִּכָל־יוֹם תָּמִיד. מְעוֹן הַבְּרָכוֹת, אַל הַהוֹדַאוֹת, אַדוֹן הַשַּׁלוֹם, מִקְדֵשׁ הַשַּׁבַּת וּמְבַרְרְ שָׁבִיעִי, וּמֵנֵיחַ בִּקְדָשַׁה לָעַם מִדְשָׁנֵי עַנֵג, זכר למעשה בראשית.

Two Kinds of Peace

The Hasidic master Naḥman of Bratzlav distinguished between two kinds of peace. The first is peace within one's self, which arises out of a sense of awe and humility. The second kind of peace derives from prayer a vision of universal peace, when there shall be peace in all the world.

The Song

On your journey you will come to a time of wak-

The others may be asleep. Or you may be alone.

Immediacy of song moving the titled

Visions of children and the linking stars.

You will begin then to remember. You Hear the voice relating after late listening.

You remember even falling asleep, or a dream of sleep.

For now the song is given and you remember.

At every clear waking you have known this song The cities of this music identified

By the white springs of singing, and their fountains Reflected in windows, in all the human eyes.

The wishes, the need growing. The song growing.

-MURIEL RUKEYSER

▶ Our God and God of our ancestors, embrace our rest. Make us holy through Your mitzvot and let the Torah be our portion. Fill our lives with Your goodness and gladden us with Your deliverance. Purify our hearts to serve You truly. Adonal our God, lovingly and willingly grant that we inherit Your holy Shabbat, that the people Israel, who make Your name holy, may find rest on this day. Barukh atah ADONAI, who makes Shabbat holy.

Kad'sheinu b'mitzvotekha v'ten helkeinu b'toratekha, sabeinu mi-tuvekha v'samheinu bishuatekha, v'taher libeinu l'ovd'kha be-emet, v'hanhileinu Adonai eloheinu b'ahavah u-v'ratzon shabbat kodshekha, v'yanuhu vah yisrael m'kad'shei sh'mekha.

Kaddish Shalem

Leader:

May God's great name be exalted and hallowed throughout the created world, as is God's wish. May God's sovereignty soon be established, in your lifetime and in your days, and in the days of all the house of Israel. And we say: Amen.

Congregation and Leader:

May God's great name be acknowledged forever and ever! Y'hei sh'meih raba m'yarakh l'alam u-l'almei almaya.

Leader:

May the name of the Holy One be acknowledged and celebrated, lauded and worshipped, exalted and honored, extolled and acclaimed—though God, who is blessed, b'rikh hu, is truly [on Shabbat Shuvah we add: far] beyond all acknowledgment and praise, or any expressions of gratitude or consolation ever spoken in the world. And we say: Amen.

May the prayers and pleas of all Israel be accepted by their creator in heaven. And we say: Amen.

May heaven bestow on us, and on all Israel, life and abundant and lasting peace. And we say: Amen.

May the one who creates peace on high bring peace to us and Oseh shalom bimromav hu ya-aseh shalom aleinu v'al kol yisrael [v'al kol yosh'vei teiveil], v'imru amen.

On Festivals, Kiddush is recited, page 79.

▶ אלהינו ואלהי אבותינו [ואמותינו], רצה במנוחתנו. קדשנו במצותיה, ותן חלקנו בתורתה, וְשַׂמְחֵנוּ בִּישׁוּעַתֵּךְ, שַׂבָעֵנוּ מִטוּבֵךּ, וְטַהַר לְבֵנוּ לְעַבְדְּךְ בֶּאֱמֶת, והנחילנו יהוה אלהינו באהבה וברצון שבת קדשר, וָיַנוּחוּ בַה יִשְׂרָאֵל מְקַדְשֵׁי שָׁמֵךְ. בַּרוּךְ אַתַּה יהוה, מִקַדֵּשׁ הַשַּׁבַּת.

יִתְגַּדַל וְיִתְקַדַּשׁ שְׁמֵה רַבָּא, בְּעָלְמָא דִּי בִרָא, כִּרְעוּתֵה, וָיַמִלִיךְ מַלְבוּתֵה בָּחַיֵּיבוֹן וּבִיוֹמֵיבוֹן וּבִחַיֵּי דְבַל־בֵּית יִשְׂרָאֵל, בַּעַגַלָא וּבְזְמֵן קָרִיב, וְאָמְרוּ אָמֶן.

Congregation and Leader:

יהא שמה רבא מברך לעלם ולעלמי עלמיא.

Leader:

יִתְבַּרֶךְ וִישְׁתַבַּח וִיִתְפַּאַר וִיִתְרוֹמֵם וִיִתְנַשֵּא וְיִתְהַדָּר וְיִתְעַלֶּה וְיִתְהַלָּל שְׁמֵה דְּקְדְשָׁא, בְּרִיךְ הוּא, [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: לְעֵלֶא מְן בַּל־ [לְעֵלֶא לְעֵלֶא לְעֵלֶא מְנָבּל ָבְרְכָתָא וְשִׁירָתָא תֻּשְׁבִּחָתָא וְנֶחָמָתָא דַּאַמִירָן בִּעַלְמַא, ואמרו אמן.

תִתקבַל צְלוֹתָהוֹן וּבָעוּתָהוֹן דְּכַל־יִשְׂרָאֵל קֵדָם אֲבוּהוֹן דִי בִשְׁמַיַּא, וְאָמָרוּ אַמֵּן.

יָהָא שָׁלַמַא רַבַּא מָן שַׁמַיַא, וְחַיִּים עַלֵינוּ וְעַל כַּל־יִשַּׂרַאַל, וִאִמְרוּ אַמֵן.

עשה שַלוֹם בִּמְרוֹמָיו הוּא יַעֲשָׂה שָׁלוֹם עָלֵינוּ וְעַל כָּל־יִשְׂרָאֵל [וְעַל כָּל־יוֹשְׁבֵי תֵבֵל], וְאִמְרוּ אָמֵן.

KADDISH SHALEM קדישׁ שלם. In the ancient synagogue, Kaddish Shalem marked the conclusion of the service. The congregation responded to the leader's invitation to praise God's name at the beginning of the service, and it does so here as well, at the conclusion of the service.

The request that the prayers of all Israel be received favorably and that peace reign is an appropriate conclusion of the service. In the late Middle Ages, a more elaborate ending to the service was considered fitting and so the songs and prayers that follow were appended; to this day, some rites conclude here.

AND TO ALL WHO DWELL ON EARTH ועל כּל־יוֹשׁבי

תבל. The inclusion of these words follows the liturgical practice of many Conservative prayerbooks and congregations of including a universalist dimension to certain prayers for peace. which would otherwise mention only Israel. The prayer thus prompts us to envision an expanding peace, beginning with ourselves and radiating outward: first to all the people Israel, and then to all created beings.

The 20th-century philosopher Emmanuel Levinas asserts that the designation "Israel" includes most broadly all human beings who are committed to the ethical care of the stranger.

to all Israel [and to all who dwell on earth]. And we say: Amen. For restricted page 79. V. And we say: Amen. For restricted page 79. V. And we say who among various understandings of "Israel": Israel as Jewish community, Israel Do not copy, sell, or as national home, and Israel as emblematic of all those who uphold an ethical universe.

Kiddush

God makes Shabbat holy, and in response Israel acknowledges Shabbat as holy.

> -based on a TALMUDIC TEACHING

I Lift My Cup

על אַהַבַתרּ אַשַּׁתַה גָבִיעִי שַׁלוֹם לִךְ שַׁלוֹם יוֹם שׁ הַשָּׁבִיעִי מַה נַעַמַה לִי עַת בַּין הַשָּׁמַשׁוֹת לָרָאוֹת פָּנֵי שַׁבַּת פַּנִים חדשות באו בתפוחים הרבו אשישות זה יום מנוחי זה דודי

I lift my cup to celebrate my love for you, and say: shalom to you, shalom, seventh day.

How pleasing to me this moment of twilight, ushering in Shabbat, the world's new face, beginning tonight. Come, enter this orchard, eat of its fruit, for this is my companion, my friend, my time of quietude.

Al ahavatekha eshteh g'vi-i shalom l'kha shalom yom ha-sh'vi·i mah na·amah li eit bein ha-sh'mashot lirot p'nei shabbat panim hadashot bo·u v'tapuhim harbu ashishot zeh yom m'nuḥi zeh dodi v'rei·i.

—YEHUDAH HALEVI

On Festivals, Kiddush is recited on page 79.

Kiddush for Shabbat Evening

We rise.

With the assent of my friends:

Barukh atah ADONAI, our God, sovereign of time and space, who creates the fruit of the vine.

Barukh atah Adonai eloheinu melekh ha-olam, borei pri ha-gafen.

Barukh atah Adonai, our God, sovereign of time and space, who has desired us and has provided us with a path to holiness through the observance of mitzvot, and who lovingly and willingly has bestowed on us Shabbat, a measure of God's holiness, a symbol of the work of creation. For it is the first of sacred times, a symbol of the exodus from Egypt. You have chosen us, and sanctified us among all peoples by lovingly and willingly bestowing on us Your holy Shabbat. Barukh atah ADONAI, who makes Shabbat holy.

Barukh atah adonai eloheinu melekh ha-olam. asher kid'shanu b'mitzvotav v'ratzah vanu. v'shabbat kodsho b'ahavah u-v'ratzon hinhilanu zikaron l'ma·aseih v'reishit, ki hu yom t'hilah l'mikra·ei kodesh, zeikher litziat mitzrayim, ki vanu vaharta v'otanu kidashta mikol ha-amim. v'shabbat kodsh'kha b'ahavah u-v'ratzon hinhaltanu. Barukh atah Adonai, m'kadeish ha-shabbat.

Between Pesah and Shavuot, we turn to page 63 for the Counting of the Omer.

On Festivals, Kiddush is recited on page 79.

סברי חברי\חברותי:

בַּרוּך אַתַּה יהוה אַלהַינוּ מַלֶּךְ הַעוֹלָם, בּוֹרֵא פָּרִי הַנַּפַן.

ברוך אתה יהוה אלהינו מלך העולם, אַשַר קדשַנוּ בִּמִצְוֹתַיו וְרֵצַה בַנוּ, וְשַׁבַּת קַדִשׁוֹ בִּאַהֵבָה וּבְרַצוֹן הִנְחִילֵנוּ זָבָרוֹן לִמַעֲשֵׂה בָרֵאשִׁית, פִּי הוּא יוֹם הְחִקָּה לְמִקְרָאֵי קֹדֵשׁ, זכר ליציאַת מִצְרֵיִם,

ָכִי בַנוּ בַחַרָתַ וָאוֹתֵנוּ קְדֵשְׁתַ מִכָּל־הַעַמִּים, וְשַׁבַּת קַדְשָׁךְּ בְּאַהֵבָה וּבָרָצוֹן הִנְחַלְתַּנוּ. בַּרוּךְ אַתַה יהוה, מִקְדֵשׁ הַשַּׁבַּת.

Between Pesah and Shavuot, we turn to page 63 for the Counting of the Omer.

кірриян. Just as one might recognize the hosts and acknowledge the occasion before partaking of a celebratory meal, Kiddush acknowledges the day of Shabbat as a celebration of creation and of freedom. and recognizes the Divine as the bestower of the remarkable gifts of which we partake. Kiddush is recited at the dinner table at home and marks the beginning of the meal. Wine was one of the elements offered on the altar in the Temple along with sacrifices, and the Shabbat and festival tables are considered as an altar. Also, in the ancient world. festive meals began with wine and so this blessing, recited at the beginning of the meal, is said over wine. At a later time, Kiddush came to be recited in the

synagogue, since some of those present might not have had the opportunity to properly celebrate Shabbat at home. As we have just recited the biblical passage about God resting on Shabbat (Genesis 2:1-3, Va-y'khulu), the synagogue Kiddush does not include it, althought the home ritual does (see page 76). If everyone is participating in a home or synagogue meal, then Kiddush is not recited at the service, but only at the dinner table.

LOVINGLY ... באהבה The words of Kiddush... באהבה emphasize that Shabbat represents a loving relationship between God and Israel.

FIRST OF SACRED TIMES תחלה למקראי קדש. In the enumeration of holidays in Leviticus, Shabbat is listed first and then the festivals follow. Also, Shabbat was the first ritual to be ordained after the exodus from Egypt. In fact, instructions and exhortations regarding the observance of Shabbat preceded the revelation at Sinai. When Israel was told about the manna that was to feed them in the desert, they were instructed to collect a double share on Friday so that they would not go out and collect food on Shabbat.

A SYMBOL OF THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT זכר ליציאת מצרים. In the commemoration of the creation of the world, but in the version in Deuteronomy (5:12), Shabbat is said to symbolize the exodus from Egypt. The liturgy combines both thoughts.

For restricted use only: March-April 20 version of the Decalogue in Exodus (20:8), Shabbat is said to be a commemoration of the creation of the world, but in the version in Do not copy, sell, or distribute

55 SHABBAT · EVENING SERVICE · KIDDUSH

Concluding Prayers

סיום התפילה

We rise.

Aleinu

It is for us to praise the ruler of all, to acclaim the Creator, who has not made us merely a nation, nor formed us as all earthly families, nor given us an ordinary destiny. 1 And so we bow, acknowledging the supreme sovereign, the Holy One, who is praised who spreads out the heavens and establishes the earth, whose glory abides in the highest heavens, and whose powerful presence resides in the highest heights. This is our God, none else; ours is the true sovereign, there is no other. As it is written in the Torah: "Know this day and take it to heart, that Adonal is God in heaven above and on earth below; there is no other."

Aleinu l'shabei·ah la-adon hakol lateit g'dulah l'yotzer b'reishit, shelo asanu k'goyei ha-aratzot, v'lo samanu k'mishp'hot ha-adamah, shelo sam helkeinu kahem, v'goraleinu k'khol hamonam. 1 Va-anahnu korim u-mishtahavim u-modim. lifnei melekh malkhei ha-m'lakhim, ha-kadosh barukh hu. Shehu noteh shamayim v'yosed aretz, u-moshav y'karo ba-shamayim mima·al, u-sh'khinat uzo b'govhei m'romim, hu eloheinu ein od. Emet malkeinu efes zulato. ka-katuv b'torato: v'yadata hayom va-hasheivota el l'vavekha, ki Adonai hu ha-elohim ba-shamayim mima al v'al ha-aretz mitahat, ein od.

vve ri

עָלֵינוּ לְשַׁבֵּחַ לַאֲדוֹן הַכּּל,
לָתַת גְּדָלָה לְיוֹצֵר בְּרֵאשִׁית,
שָׁלֹא עָשֶׂנוּ בְּגוֹיֵי הָאֲרָצוֹת,
וְלֹא שָׂמֵנוּ בְּמִשְׁפְּחוֹת הָאֲדָמָה,
שָׁלֹא שָׁמֵנוּ בְּמִשְׁפְּחוֹת הָאֲדָמָה,
וְנֹא שָׁמֵנוּ בִּנְלְיהֲמוֹנָם.
וֹ וַאֲנַחְנוּ כּוֹרְעִים וּמִשְׁתַחִוִים וּמוֹדִים,
לַפְנֵי מֵלֶךְ מַלְכֵי הַמְּלָכִים, הַקְּדוֹשׁ בְּרוּךְ הוּא.
וֹמוֹשֵׁב יְקָרוֹ בַּשָּׁמֵיִם מִמַּעַל,
וֹמוֹשֵׁב יְקָרוֹ בְּשָׁמֵיִם מִמַּעַל,
וֹמְישִב יְקָרוֹ בְּשָׁמֵיִם מִמַּעַל,
וֹמְי בִּיוֹ אֲלָהֵינוּ אֵיָם זוּלְתוֹ,
בַּכְּתוּב בְּתוֹרָתוֹ:
בַּכָּתוּב בְּתוֹרָתוֹ:

ַבַּשַּׁמֵיִם מִמֵּעַל, וְעַל הַאָרֵץ מִתַּחַת, אֵין עוֹד.

ALEINU עלינוּ. This prayer was originally composed for the Malkhuyot ("Sovereignty") section of the Rosh Hashanah Musaf service. Since the late Middle Ages, it has acquired a special pride of place in Ashkenazic liturgy (but not in most Sephardic rites) and is recited as part of the conclusion of every service. It is customary to physically bow from the waist when we recite the line va-anaḥnu korim, "And so we bow."

NOR FORMED US AS ALL EARTHLY FAMILIES יְלֹא , הַשְּׁמֵנוּ בְּמִשְׁפְּחוֹת הָאֲדָמָה The historic continuity of the Jewish people defies the story of most nations. Nevertheless, the Jewish exceptionalism emphasized in this prayer has been a matter of controversy, and the current Israeli Masorti Movement has offered the

option of reciting instead the lines from the prophet Micah: "For the people of every nation shall walk in the name of their god, but we shall walk in the name of Adonai, our God, forever" (4:5).

KNOW THIS DAY הַּיּוֹם הַיּוֹם. Deuteronomy 4:39, from Moses' speech enunciating the meaning of God's revelation at Sinai.

And so, Adonal our God, we await You, that soon we may behold Your strength revealed in full glory, sweeping away the abominations of the earth, obliterating idols, establishing in the world the sovereignty of the Almighty. All flesh will call out Your name even the wicked will turn toward You. Then all who live on earth will understand and know that to You alone every knee must bend, all allegiance be sworn. They will bow down and prostrate themselves before You, ADONAI our God. treasure Your glorious name, and accept the obligation of Your sovereignty. May You soon rule over them forever and ever, for true dominion is Yours; and You will rule in glory until the end of time.

► As is written in Your Torah: "ADONAI will reign forever and ever." And as the prophet said: "Adonal shall be acknowledged sovereign of all the earth. On that day Adonal shall be one, and the name of God, one." V'ne·emar: v'hayah Adonai l'melekh al kol ha-aretz, bayom hahu yihyeh Adonai eḥad, u-sh'mo eḥad.

We are seated.

על כן נקוה לך יהוה אלהינו, לָרָאוֹת מָהֶרָה בְּתִפְאֵרֶת עְזַּךְּ, לָהַעֶבִיר גִּלוּלִים מִן הַאַרֵץ, והאלילים פרות יפרתון, לתקן עולם במלכות שדי, ֹכַל־בָּנֵי בַשַּׂר יִקְרָאוּ בִשְּׁמֵךּ, לְהַפְנוֹת אֵלֶיךּ כָּלֹ־רִשְׁעֵי אַבִץ. יַבֶּירוּ וְיֵדְעוּ כַּל־יוֹשָׁבֵי תֵבֶל, פִי לַךּ תִּכָרֵע כַּל־בֵּרֶה, תשבע בל־לשון. לָפָנֵיךּ יהוה אֱלֹהֵינוּ יִכְרְעוּ וְיִפְּלוּ, וְלְבָבוֹד שָׁמִךּ יָקֵר יְתֵנוּ, ויקבלו כלם את־על מלכותר. וָתִמְלֹךְ עֲלֵיהֵם מָהֵרָה לְעוֹלָם וַעֲד, כי המלכות שלך היא, וּלְעוֹלְמֵי עַד תִּמְלֹךְ בִּכַבוֹד.

▶ בַּבַּתוּב בִּתוֹרֶתֶך: יהוה יִמְלֹךְ לְעַלֶם וַעֲד. וָנָאֵמַר: וָהָיָה יהוה לְמֵלֶךְ עַל כַּל־הָאַרִץ, ביום ההוא יהיה יהוה אחד, ושמו אחד.

We are seated.

ESTABLISHING IN THE WORLD THE SOVEREIGNTY סר THE ALMIGHTY לתקו עולם במלכות שדי. Beginning in the 19th century, this phrase was interpreted as a call to universal justice, similar to Isaiah's call to Israel to be "a light unto the nations." In this vein, the phrase l'takken olam was understood to mean "to repair the world," to be partners with God in achieving a world filled with peace and righteousness. Even earlier, Maimonides (12th century) had argued that the single most important characteristic of messianic times would be an end to one people's dominating another (Mishneh Torah, Hilkhot Melakhim 12:2).

ADONAI WILL REIGN FOR-יהוה ימלך EVER AND EVER לעלם ועד. From the Song at the Sea. Exodus 15:18.

ON THAT DAY ADONAL ביום ההוא SHALL BE ONE יהיה יהוה אחד. Zechariah 14:9. When the Sh'ma was recited earlier, we declared that God is one. Now, at the end of the service, we express our hopes that through our prayer, we have brought the created world a little closer to oneness with the One God. (Lawrence Kushner)

A Kavanah for Kaddish

Grant that the memories of those who have gone before us be a source of strength for me and for everyone of the house of Israel. May the souls of our departed find peace in Your sheltering care, and may we all be blessed with peace, tranquility, and the fullness of life.

The Blessing of Memory

It is hard to sing of oneness when our world is not complete, when those who once brought wholeness to our life have gone, and nothing but memory can fill the emptiness their passing leaves behind. But memory can tell us only what we were, in company with those we loved; it cannot help us find what each of us, alone, must now become. Yet no one is really alone; those who live no more echo still within our thoughts and words, and what they did is part of what we have become. We do best homage to our dead when we live our lives most fully, even in the shadow of our loss. Each life is a whole world: in each is the breath of the Divine. In affirming God we affirm the worth of each one whose life, now ended, brought us closer to the source of life. in whose unity no one is alone and every life finds purpose.

—CHAIM STERN

Mourner's Kaddish

In the season when Psalm 27 is recited, some congregations wait to say Kaddish until the completion of Psalm 27 (on page 59).

Mourners and those observing Yahrzeit:

May God's great name be exalted and hallowed throughout the created world, as is God's wish. May God's sovereignty soon be established, in your lifetime and in your days, and in the days of all the house of Israel. And we say: *Amen*.

Congregation and mourners:

May God's great name be acknowledged forever and ever!

Mourners:

May the name of the Holy One be acknowledged and celebrated, lauded and worshipped, exalted and honored, extolled and acclaimed—though God, who is blessed, b'rikh hu, is truly [on Shabbat Shuvah we add: far] beyond all acknowledgment and praise, or any expressions of gratitude or consolation ever spoken in the world. And we say: Amen.

May heaven bestow on us, and on all Israel, life and abundant and lasting peace. And we say: *Amen*.

May the one who creates peace on high bring peace to us and to all Israel [and to all who dwell on earth]. And we say: *Amen.*

Mourners and those observing Yahrzeit:

Yitgadal v'yitkadash sh'meih raba, b'alma di v'ra, kiruteih, v'yamlikh malkhuteih b'ḥayeikhon u-v'yomeikhon u-v'ḥayei d'khol beit yisrael, ba-agala u-vizman kariv, v'imru amen.

Congregation and mourners:

Y'hei sh'meih raba m'varakh l'alam u-l'almei almaya.

Mourners:

Yitbarakh v'yishtabah v'yitpa ar v'yitromam v'yitnasei v'yit-hadar v'yitaleh v'yit-halal sh'meih d'kudsha, b'rikh hu, l'eila min kol [on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: l'eila l'eila mikol] birkhata v'shirata tushb'hata v'neḥamata da amiran b'alma, v'imru amen.

Y'hei sh'lama raba min sh'maya v'ḥayim aleinu v'al kol yisrael, v'imru amen.

Oseh shalom bimromav hu ya·aseh shalom aleinu v'al kol yisrael [v'al kol yosh'vei teiveil], v'imru amen.

קַדִּישׁ יָתוֹנ

In the season when Psalm 27 is recited, some congregations wait to say Kaddish until the completion of Psalm 27 (on page 59).

Mourners and those observing Yahrzeit:

יִתְנַּדֵּל וְיִתְקַדֵּשׁ שְׁמֵה רַבָּא, בְּעָלְמָא דִּי בְרָא, כִּרְעוּתֵה, וְיַמְלִיף מֵלְכוּתֵה בְּחַיֵּיכוֹן וּבְיוֹמֵיכוֹן וּבְחַיֵּי דְכָל־בֵּית יִשְׂרָאֵל, בַּעֲגָלָא וּבִוְמַן קָרִיב, וִאָמָרוּ אָמֵן.

Congregation and mourners:

ָיְהֵא שְׁמֵהּ רַבָּא מְבָרַךְ לְעָלַם וּלְעָלְמֵי עָלְמַיָּא.

Mourners:

יִתְבָּרַךּ וְיִשְׁתַּבַּח וְיִתְפָּאַר וְיִתְרוֹמֵם וְיִתְנַשֵּׂא וְיִתְהַדֵּר וְיִתְעַלֶּה וְיִתְהַלֵּל שְׁמֵה דְּקְדְשָׁא, בְּרִיךּ הוּא, לְעֵלֶּא מִן בְּל־ [לְעֵלֶּא לְעֵלֶּא מִכְּל־ :on Shabbat Shuvah we substitute: בְּרְכָתָא וְשִׁירָתָא הֻשְׁבְּחָתָא וְנֶחָמָתָא דַּאֲמִירָן בְּעַלְמָא, בּרְכָתָא וְשִׁירָתָא הֻשְׁבְּחָתָא וְנֶחְמָתָא דַּאֲמִירָן בְּעַלְמָא, וֹאָמִרוּ אָמֵן.

> יְהֵא שְׁלָמֶא רַבֶּא מִן שְׁמִיֵּא וְחַיִּים עָלֵינוּ וְעַל כָּל־יִשְּׂרָאֵל, ואמרוּ אמן.

עשֶׁה שָׁלוֹם בִּמְרוֹמִיו הוּא יַעֲשֶׂה שָׁלוֹם עָלֵינוּ וְעַל כְּל־יִשְּׂרָאֵל [וְעַל כְּל־יוֹשְׁבֵי תַבֵּל], וְאִמְרוּ **אָמֵו**ָ.

каррізн קדיש. The custom for mourners to recite Kaddish began sometime after the 11th century. Though its origin is obscure, it has become an essential element of Jewish prayer. The Kaddish is not a private prayer; rather, it is recited in community with a minyan present. In that context, the mourner affirms that tragedy has not separated him or her from God or the Jewish people, and, in turn, the communal response then constitutes an acknowledgment of the

One Thing I Ask

The Ḥasidic master Levi Yitzḥak said: I and my quest are one.

To Behold God's Beauty

The Hasidic master Yehudah Aryeh Leib of Gur commented on the dual request expressed in a single verse in this psalm, first to behold God's beauty and then to pray in God's sanctuary: On Shabbat, I behold God's beauty; in the week, as I enter the world, I pray in God's sanctuary.

From the first day of the month of Elul until Yom Kippur (or in some communities through the seventh day of Sukkot, Hoshana Rabbah), we recite:

A Psalm for the Season of Repentance: Psalm 27

A PSALM OF DAVID

Adonal is my light and my help. Whom shall I fear? Adonal is the stronghold of my life. Whom shall I dread? When evil people assail me to devour my flesh, my enemies and those who besiege me, it is they who stumble and fall. Should an armed camp be arrayed against me, my heart would show no fear; if they were to go to war against me, of this I would be sure. One thing I ask of Adonal—this is what I seek: to dwell in the House of God all the days of my life,

to behold God's peacefulness and to pray in God's sanctuary.

Aḥat sha·alti mei-et Adonai, otah avakesh: shivti b'veit Adonai, kol y'mei ḥayai, lahazot b'no·am Adonai u-l'vakeir b'heikhalo.

In a time of calamity, You would hide me in Your *sukkah*, enfold me in the secret recesses of Your tent, and You raise me up to a stronghold. Now my head is raised high above my enemies round about, and I come with offerings, amidst trumpet blasts, to God's tent, chanting and singing praise to Adonal.

Adonal, hear my voice as I cry out; be gracious to me, and answer me. It is You of whom my heart said, "Seek my face!" It is Your presence I seek, ADONAI.

Do not hide Your face from me; do not act with anger toward me. You have always been my help; do not forsake me; do not abandon me, my God, my deliverer.

Though my father and mother abandon me, Adonal will gather me in.

Show me Your way, ADONAI, and lead me on a straight path despite those arrayed against me.

Do not hand me over to those who besiege me; for false witnesses who breathe hatred have risen against me.

▶ If only I could trust that I would see God's goodness in the land of the living . . .

Place your hope in ADONAI.

Be strong and take courage and place your hope in Adonal.

From the first day of the month of Elul until Yom Kippur (or in some communities through the seventh day of Sukkot, Hoshana Rabbah), we recite:

> יהוה אוֹרִי וִישִׁעִי מִמִּי אִירַא, יהוה מעוֹז חיי ממי אפחד. בָּקָרב עַלַי מָרַעִים לֶאֵבל אֵת־בְּשַׂרִי, צַרֵי וִאֹיָבֵי לִי, הֱמָה כַשְׁלוּ וְנָפֵלוּ. אָם תַחֲנָה עַלַי מַחֲנָה לֹא יִירַא לְבִּי, אם תקום עלי מלחמה בזאת אני בוטח. אַחַת שַאַלִתִּי מַאָת יהוה, אוֹתַהּ אַבַקּשׁ, שבתי בבית יהוה כל־ימי חיי לַחֲזוֹת בָּנָעָם יהוה וּלְבַקֵּר בְּהֵיכַלוֹ. בִּי יִצְפָּנֵנִי בִּסְכַּה בִּיוֹם רַעַה, יַסְתַּרֵנִי בְּסֵתֵר אֲהַלוֹ, בְּצוּר יָרוֹמְמֵנִי.

וְעַתַּה יַרוּם רֹאשִׁי עַל אֹיָבֵי סִבְיבוֹתֵי וָאַזְבָּחָה בָאַהַלוֹ זִבְחֵי תִרוּעַה, אשירה ואזמרה ליהוה.

שָׁמַע יהוה קוֹלִי אֶקרָא, וְחַנֵּנִי וַעֲנֵנִי.

לָךְ אָמַר לִבִּי בַּקִשׁוּ פָנַי, אֱת־פָּנֵיךְ יהוה אֲבַקּשׁ. אַל תַסְתֵּר פַּנֵיךּ מְמֵנִיּי,

> אַל תַּט בָּאַף עַבְדֵּךּ, עַזְרֵתִי הַיֵּיתַ, אַל תִּטִּשְׁנִי וָאַל תַעַזְבֵנִי אֱלֹהֵי יִשְׁעִי.

בִּי אַבִי וָאָמִי עַזַבוּנִי, וַיהוה יַאַסְפֵנִי.

הוֹרֵנִי יהוה דַרְכֵּךָ, וּנְחֲנִי בִּאֹרַח מִישׁוֹר, לְמַעַן שֹׁרְרֵי. אַל תִּתְנֵנִי בְּנֵפֵשׁ צָרֵי,

פִּי קֶמוּ בִי עֲדֵי שֲקֵר וִיפֵחַ חַמַס.

לוּלֵא הָאֱמֶנְתִּי, לְרָאוֹת בְּטוּב יהוה בְּאֲרֵץ חַיִּים. ▶ קַנֵּה אֶל יהוה, חֲזַק וִיַאֲמֵץ לִבֵּךְ וִקְנֵה אֵל יהוה.

PSALM 27 expresses two opposite feelings, each of which may be felt on these days. From the beginning, the psalmist expresses absolute faith in God. culminating in this striking sentence: "Though my father and mother abandon me. Adonai will gather me in." But at the same time, the psalmist experiences God's absence—the speaker longs to "see God," yet receives no response to this longing. The poem's last line leaves us with a thin, consoling thread of hope, making us realize, perhaps, how much our lives depend on faith.

The psalm, with its themes of hope and faith in God, along with its expression of a powerful sense of yearning, was thought to be appropriate for the days leading up to Rosh Hashanah and Yom Kippur and the days that followed.

DO NOT HIDE YOUR FACE FROM ME אל תסתר פניך ממני. The contemporary literary critic Robert Alter writes, "Face' suggests 'presence,' the concrete metaphor serving the poet more than the abstract sense behind it." When God is with us, we are protected, sheltered. Other psalmists similarly use concrete metaphors to the same effect, such as being cradled in God's wings. As Alter further remarks, God's

turning away results in the supplicant's being left unprotected.

For restricted use on it only could trust לולֵא הַאֶמְנְהָנ This is the only verse in the psalm that has no parallel. It is as if the speakers voice in the psalm that has no parallel. It is as if the speaker's voice simply trails off and then hears an inner voice calling: kaveih el Do not copy, Se Adonai, "place your hope in Adonai." Or, perhaps someone else, in turn, urges the despairing supplicant to continue trusting that God will respond—and asks that the person not lose faith.

Concluding Songs

Congregations may choose to end the Friday evening service with one of the following songs.

X

SHABBAT, OUR QUEEN

The sun on the treetops no longer is seen, come out to welcome Shabbat, our Queen. Now she descends, the holy, the blessed, and with her the angels of peace and of rest. Come, oh come, our Queen, our pride. Come, oh come, dearest bride. Peace be unto you, you angels of peace.

With song-filled prayer we bade Shabbat welcome and with joy in our hearts we head back home, there the table is set, the candles burn bright, every corner of the house glows in their light. May you be blessed with *shabbat shalom*; may you be blessed with *shabbat shalom*. *Shalom* to you, O you angels of peace.

Ha-ḥamah mei-rosh ha-ilanot nistalkah, bo-u v'neitzei likrat shabbat ha-malkah. Hineih hi yoredet ha-k'doshah, ha-b'rukhah, v'imah malakhim tz'va shalom u-m'nuḥah. Bo-i, bo-i, ha-malkah. Bo-i, bo-i, ha-kallah. Shalom aleikhem malakhei ha-shalom.

Kibalnu p'nei shabbat birnanah u-t'filah, ha-baitah nashuvah b'leiv malei gilah, sham arukh ha-shulḥan ha-neirot ya-iru, kol pinot ha-bayit yizraḥu yazhiru. Shabbat shalom u-m'vorakh, shabbat shalom u-m'vorakh. Bo-akhem l'shalom malakhei ha-shalom. Congregations may choose to end the Friday evening service with one of the following songs.

X

שַׁבָּת הַמַּלְכָּה

הַחַמָּה מֵרֹאשׁ הָאִילָנוֹת נִסְתַּלְּקָה, בְּוֹאוּ וְנֵצֵא לִקְרַאת שַׁבָּת הַמַּלְכָּה. הִנֵּה הִיא יוֹרֶדֶת הַקְּדוֹשָׁה, הַבְּרוּכָה, וְעִמָּה מַלְאָכִים צְבָא שָׁלוֹם וּמְנוּחָה. בְּוֹאִי, בְּוֹאִי, הַמַּלְכָּה. בְּוֹאִי, בְּוֹאִי, הַכַּלָּה. שָׁלוֹם עֲלֵיכֶם מַלְאֲכֵי הַשָּׁלוֹם.

קבַּלְנוּ פְּנֵי שַׁבָּת בִּרְנָנָה וּתְפִּלָּה. הַבַּיְתָה נָשְׁוּבָה בְּלֵב מֶלֵא גִילָה. שָׁם עָרוּךְ הַשָּׁלְחָן, הַנֵּרוֹת יָאִירוּ כְּל פִּנּוֹת הַבַּיִת יְזְרֵחוּ, יַזְהִירוּ. שַׁבָּת שָׁלוֹם וּמְבֹרָךְ, שַׁבָּת שָׁלוֹם וּמְבֹרָךְ. בֹאכם לשׁלוֹם, מלאכי השׁלוֹם. THE SUN הַחַמָּה. This poem was written by the modern Hebrew poet Ḥayim Naḥman Bialik (1873–1934), who along with his epic poems also wrote children's lullabies. It references both the mystical images of Shabbat as a bride and a queen, as well as the midrashic tale of angels who bless the homes that have been prepared for Shabbat.

Turning Torah into Song

If you sing the words of Torah, the Torah will sing its secrets to you.

> —манаrsha (Samuel Eidels)

Purify My Heart

A Hasidic master once reported: "Do you know how I became a Jew? My teacher, the holy rabbi of Kalev, took the soul out of my body, soaped and beat it, rinsed it and dried it and rolled itlike women washing clothes at a brookand then he put this cleansed soul back into me."

KI ESHM'RAH SHABBAT

As I keep Shabbat, God keeps watch over me. It is a sign forever, between God and me.

It is forbidden to do business or travel long distances on Shabbat. One should not talk about one's commercial needs, business matters, or governmental transactions. Rather, it is a day for studying God's teaching in order to achieve a measure of wisdom.

On Shabbat, I can find rest for my soul. The Holy One provided an example of this to the generation wandering in the desert by giving a double portion of manna on the sixth day. May the nourishment provided for me be similarly doubled every Friday.

In the law given by God, there is a decree that the priests array a new set of showbread every Shabbat. In the same vein, the rabbis decreed that one should not fast on Shabbat, save on the day of atonement from sin.

It is a day that is honored with a delightful feast of bread, fish, meat, and good wine. Mourners return to their previous state, since it is a day of rejoicing. May it bring me joy.

Anyone who begins work on this day deserves to be cut off. So, I shall purify my heart as if washed clean and offer to God evening and morning prayers, an additional service, and the afternoon one, that God may respond to me.

Ki eshm'rah shabbat El yishm'reini. Ot hi l'olmei ad beino u-veini.

Asur m'tzo hefetz asot d'rakhim. gam mi-l'dabber bo divrei tz'rakhim, divrei s'horah af divrei m'lakhim, ehgeh b'torat El u-t'ḥakmeini.

Bo emtze'ah tamid nofesh l'nafshi. Hineih l'dor rishon natan k'doshi mofet b'tet lehem mishneh ba-shishi. Kakhah b'khol shishi yakhpil m'zoni.

Rasham b'dat ha-El hok el s'ganav, bo la·arokh lehem panim l'fanav. Gam bo l'hitanot al pi n'vonav asur, I'vad miyom kippur avoni.

Hu yom m'khubad, hu yom ta·anugim, lehem v'yayin tov, basar v'dagim. Ha-mitablim bo ahor n'sogim, ki yom s'maḥot hu u-t'samḥeini.

Meihel m'lakhah bo sofo l'hakhrit. al ken akhabbes bo libbi k'vorit. Etpal'lah el El arvit v'shaḥarit, musaf v'gam minhah hu ya aneini.

בִּי אֱשָׁמְרָה שַׁבַּת

בי אשמרה שבת אל ישמרני. אות הִיא לְעוֹלְמֵי עַד בֵּינוֹ וּבֵינִי.

אָסוּר מִצוֹא חֶפֶץ עשׁוֹת דְּרַכִּים, גָם מִלְדַבֵּר בּוֹ דִּבְרֵי צְרַכִים, דָבְרֵי סְחוֹרָה, אַף דְּבְרֵי מִלְכִים. אָהְגָה בַּתוֹרַת אֵל וּתְחַבְּמֵנִי.

בּוֹ אֵמְצָאַה תַמִיד נַפָּשׁ לְנַפְשַׁי. הַנָּה לִדוֹר רָאשׁוֹן נָתַן קִדוֹשִׁי מוֹפַת בָּתֶת לַחָם מִשְׁנַה בַּשְּׁשִׁי. בַּכָה בִּכַל־שָׁשִׁי יַבִפִּיל מִזוֹנִי.

רַשַם בַּדַת הַאֵל חק אַל סגַנַיו, בּוֹ לַעֲרֹךְ לֵחֶם פַּנִים לְפַנַיוֹ. נֶם בּוֹ לָהָתְעַנּוֹת עַל פִּי נָבוֹנֵיוּ אסור, לבד מיום כפור עוני.

הוא יום מִכְבַּד, הוא יום תַעַנוּגִים, לַחֶם וְיֵין טוֹב, בַּשַּׂר וְדַגִּים. המתאַבלים בו אַחור נִסוֹגִים, כי יוֹם שַׂמַחוֹת הוּא וּתְשַׂמְחֵנִי.

מחל מלאכה בו סופו להכרית, על כן אכבס בו לבי כבורית. אָתְפַּלְלָה אֵל אֵל עַרְבִית וַשַּׁחַרִית, מוסף וגם מנחה הוא יענני.

KI ESHM'RAH SHABBAT Was composed by Abraham ibn Ezra (1089-1164). It contains instruction on the laws of Shabbat in verse form. The first letters of each stanza comprise an acrostic, spelling out the author's first name—a conventional way of "signing"

one's work.

IT IS A SIGN FOREVER אוֹת היא לעוֹלמי עד. The poem's refrain draws on Exodus 31:16-17, in which Israel is commanded to keep (v'shamru) Shabbat, and Shabbat is described as an eternal sign (ot) between God and Israel. The entire biblical passage is recited on Friday night after the Sh'ma and Its Blessings (page 46) and again each Shabbat morning as part of the Amidah (page 162).

ONE SHOULD NOT TALK ABOUT ONE'S COMMERCIAL NEEDS D3 מלדבר בו דברי צרכים. Since even discussion of business and other daily matters constitutes a violation of Shabbat, the poet wants to ensure that no such thoughts cross one's mind.

showbread לחם פנים. The now common term "showbread" comes from the King James Bible's translation of lehem ha-panim (1 Samuel 21:7). More literally, it means "the bread of the inner chamber." The priests were instructed to arrange twelve loaves of bread on the table in the sanctuary's inner chamber: they were arranged in two rows of six loaves each, and were replaced with fresh ones each Shabbat (Leviticus 24:5-9). The two loaves of hallah placed on our Shabbat tables are a re-enactment of that ritual.

For restricted use only: March - oeserves for se כעד פרן ופוסט. The Bible specifies that a person shall be "cut off from one's people" as punishment for the violation

of many laws. The ancient rabbis interpreted the phrase to mean that God would either shorten that person's life in this world, or deny eternal life in the world that is coming. We may think of being "cut off from one's people" not as a punishment, but as an inevitable consequence: those who are not attuned to the rhythms and behavioral norms of Jewish life—in this case, the observance of Shabbat—are at risk of losing their connection to the community.

A Prayer Upon Leaving the Synagogue

I thank You, God, for all the good You have provided for me and for all of creation. May it be Your will, Master of peace, that You bless me and keep me in mind, that I may find favor in my own eyes and in the eyes of all whom I meet. May I receive Your Shabbat with great joy. May we be spared illness and pain on this day and may we not be the instruments of sin. May Your angels of peace accompany me and may they bring blessings of life and peace to me, my family, and to us all.

YIGDAL

Glorify and praise the living God who exists, but not in time—singular and unique, hidden and unbounded,

having no body, not a physical being: we cannot describe God's distinctness.

God existed before every thing; first of all—but with no beginning.

This is the master of the world; all of creation points to God's greatness and sovereignty.

Prophetic inspiration was bestowed upon the people God treasured and honored.

There never arose in Israel another like Moses, a prophet able to see the very likeness of the Divine.

By the hand of this prophet, trusted in God's house, Torah, a truthful teaching, was given to God's people.

God will never alter the divine law, nor change it for another.

God knows our innermost thoughts, and foresees their consequence from the start.

God repays the righteous for their deeds; punishes evildoers in accord with their transgressions.

The Divine will send us our Messiah at the end of days, redeeming those who wait for the time of God's triumph.

God, with great mercy, will give life to the dead—may God's name be praised forever.

Yigdal elohim hai v'yishtabah, nimtza v'ein eit el m'tzi-uto. Ehad v'ein yahid k'yihudo, nelam v'gam ein sof l'ahduto. Ein lo d'mut ha-guf v'eino guf, lo na-arokh eilav k'dushato. Kadmon l'khol davar asher nivra, rishon v'ein reishit l'reishito. Hino adon olam, v'khol notzar, yoreh g'dulato u-malkhuto. Shefa n'vu-ato n'tano, el anshei s'gulato v'tifarto. Lo kam b'yisrael k'mosheh od, navi u-mabit et t'munato. Torat emet natan l'amo El, al yad n'vi-o ne-eman beito. Lo yaḥalif ha-El v'lo yamir dato, l'olamim l'zulato. Tzofeh v'yodei-a s'tareinu, mabit l'sof davar b'kadmato. Gomel l'ish hesed k'mifalo, noten l'rasha ra k'rishato. Yishlah l'keitz yamin m'shiheinu, lifdot m'hakei keitz y'shu-ato. Meitim y'hayeh El b'rov hasdo, barukh adei ad shem t'hilato.

For restricted use only: March-April 2020 Do not copy, sell, or distribute

יִגְדֵּל אֱלֹהִים חֵי וְיִשְׁתַּבַּח, נִמְצָא וְאֵין עֵת אֶל מְצִיאוּתוֹ. אֶחָד וְאֵין יָחִיד כְּיִחוּדוֹ, נֶעְלָם, וְגַם אֵין סוֹף לְאַחְדּוּתוֹ.

אֵין לוֹ דְמוּת הַגּוּף וְאֵינוֹ גוּף, לֹא נַעֲרוֹךְ אֵלָיו קְדָשָׁתוֹ. קַדְמוֹן לְכָל־דָּבָר אֲשֶׁר נִבְרָא, רִאשׁוֹן וָאֵין רֵאשִׁית לְרֵאשִׁיתוֹ.

הִנּוֹ אֲדוֹן עוֹלֶם וְכָל־נוֹצֶר יוֹרֶה נְדֻלֶּתוֹ וּמֵלְכוּתוֹ. שֶׁפַע נְבוּאָתוֹ נְתָנוֹ אֶל אַנְשֵׁי סְגֻלָּתוֹ וְתִפְּאַרְתּוֹ.

לֹא קּם בְּיִשְּׂרָאֵל בְּמֹשֶׁה עוֹד נָבִיא וּמַבִּיט אֶת־הְמוּנָתוֹ. תּוֹרַת אֱמֶת נָתַן לְעַמּוֹ אֵל, עַל יַד נָבִיאוֹ נֵאֵמֵן בֵּיתוֹ.

לא יַחֲלִיף הָאֵל וְלֹא יָמִיר דָּתוֹ לְעוֹלָמִים לְזוּלָתוֹ. צוֹפָה וִיוֹדֵעַ סְתַרֵינוּ,

גּוֹמֵל לְאִישׁ חֶסֶד בְּמִפְעָלוֹ, נוֹתֵן לְרָשָׁע רָע בְּרִשְׁעָתוֹ. יִשְׁלַח לְּקֵץ יָמִין מְשִׁיחֵנוּ, לִפְדּוֹת מִחַבֵּי קֵץ יִשׁוּעָתוֹ.

מַבִּיט לְסוֹף דָבַר בִּקַדְמָתוֹ.

מֵתִים יְחַיֶּה אֵל בְּרוֹב חַסְדּוֹ, בָּרוּךְ עֲדֵי עַד שֵׁם תְּהִלֶּתוֹ. YIGDAL דָבְיֹבי. This song is believed to be an adaptation by Daniel ben Judah of Rome (14th century) of a longer poem by Immanuel of Rome (1261?–1335?). It is a poetic summary of Maimonides' thirteen articles of faith.

Although it has become a popular hymn, recited both before the morning blessings and at the conclusion of many services, there have always been objections to its use since many have argued that Judaism cannot be reduced to thirteen articles of faith. Some have altered the last lines, objecting to the affirmation that the dead will one day be resurrected.

In at least one of the cities of Hungary, the hevra kadisha (burial society) would proceed from house to house on the 7th day of Adar, the legendary anniversary of the birth and death of Moses, and would sing Yigdal, repeating the last stanza declaiming the resurrection of the dead. (based on Macy Nulman)

62 SHABBAT · EVENING SERVICE · CONCLUDING PRAYERS 62 62